

ROBERT PATTERSON SR.
(c. 1737-1830)
of Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA

Husband of Mary Stewart
(c. 1740-1813)

Brother of:

William Patterson Sr. of Washington (later Jefferson) Twp., Fayette Co., PA
Peter Patterson of Washington (later Jefferson) Twp., Fayette Co., PA
James Patterson of Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., PA

Janice (Patterson) Rosenthal
26 June 2012

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Preface	3
Chapter I	Robert Patterson Sr. & wife Mary Stewart	5
Chapter II	Sarah Patterson, dau of Robert & Mary	15
Chapter III	James Patterson, son of Robert & Mary	16
Chapter IV	Samuel Patterson, son of Robert & Mary	44
Chapter V	Jane/Jean Patterson, dau of Robert & Mary	91
Chapter VI	William R. Patterson, son of Robert & Mary	92
Chapter VII	Robert Patterson Jr., son of Robert & Mary	122
Chapter VIII	John R. Patterson, son of Robert & Mary	125
Chapter IX	Thomas Patterson (1st), son of Robert & Mary	150
Chapter X	Elijah Patterson, son of Robert & Mary	151
Chapter XI	Mary Patterson, dau of Robert & Mary	163
Chapter XII	Thomas Patterson (2nd), son of Robert & Mary	170
Chapter XIII	Wills	171
Chapter XIV	Biographical Sketches	179
Chapter XV	Letter written 1928 by Luther Stewart Patterson	191

NOTE:

See my paper, "William Patterson (c. 1784-1854/55...," Chapter XV, for a list of all Pattersons on the Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA tax lists.

See my paper, "James Patterson (c.1727-c.1822)...," Chapter IX, for a list of all Patterson on the Franklin Twp. & Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA tax lists.

PREFACE

During or soon after the Revolutionary War, dozens of Patterson families settled in present-day Westmoreland, Fayette, Allegheny, Washington and Greene counties. Most had come from eastern Pennsylvania or New Jersey, with a few from Maryland and Virginia.

During my research into these families, I found that many previous researchers had assumed close relationships between some of these families despite any real proof; that many had mixed up the spouse and/or children of one Patterson man with the spouse and/or children of another; and that many had linked these families to an incorrect immigrant ancestor.

These errors are understandable. There were many Pattersons living close to each other in this area of Pennsylvania, and many of them had the same names (James, William, Robert, Thomas and John). Further complicating things, a large number of these Patterson men married Patterson women. Some of these Patterson women were first or second cousins, but some were (so far as I can determine) unrelated. So it is no wonder that previous researchers made wrong assumptions. Properly sorting out these early Patterson families was very, very difficult, and involved years of original research.

The most serious incorrect assertion made by previous researchers, regarding the Robert who is the subject of this paper, is that Robert's father's name was also Robert. There is absolutely no evidence that the name of this Robert's father was Robert. It is stated in many published sources, including *The Compendium of American Genealogy* by Frederick A. Virkus, Vol. 6, p. 143, that Robert was the name of the Robert who concerns us here. It is nearly certain that the name of Robert's father was James, not Robert.

In Franklin Ellis' *History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 1882), p. 617, four Patterson brothers are discussed: William, Peter, James and Robert. A careful reading of the several sections of this book mentioning these Patterson brothers reveals that Franklin Ellis derived his information from just one source: from William G. Patterson, an elderly man still living in the county in 1882 (about the time Ellis was writing his book). William G. was the son of James, son of William Sr. of Washington, Fayette Co., PA (one of these four brothers). Some of the information William G. supplied to Ellis concerning the earliest generations is flawed, but my research findings support the claim that Robert of Westmoreland Co., PA (the subject of this paper) was the brother of William, Peter and James of Fayette Co., PA.

For one thing, all four men named their first-born sons James. All four men observed the Scotch-Irish naming pattern when naming their children, and this pattern has the first-born son named after the father's father. (This naming pattern is discussed further in the paper.)

All four men—William Peter, James and Robert—were married by the same Covenanter minister—Rev. John Cuthbertson—and Rev. Cuthbertson baptized nearly all of their children.

There are many references to Robert's brothers (William, Peter, James) in this paper, but there are also references to two other Patterson men who will be noted briefly here: Thomas Patterson (1724-1822) of Fayette County; and James Patterson of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland County.

Thomas settled very near to Peter Patterson in Washington Twp. (the part that became Jefferson Twp. in 1839), Fayette Co., PA. Recent Y-DNA test results prove that this Thomas was closely related to Peter Patterson (and thus would be closely related to Peter's

brothers William, James and Robert). The close match between Y-DNA of two living male Patterson descendants of Thomas and one living male Patterson descendant of Peter suggest that Thomas was either the brother or the first cousin of the other four (probably first cousin, I think). Note that Thomas' son, John, had a daughter, Susannah, and Susannah married Robert Jr. who was the son of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson.

James of South Huntingdon was a generation younger than the William, Peter, James, Robert and Thomas already discussed. Rev. Cuthbertson baptized James and his sister Jane in 1751, and records the name of their father as John. Not much is known about James' and Jane's father, John, but I posit that John was the brother of Thomas (1724-1822) discussed above. This conjecture is based on the fact that Rev. Cuthbertson baptized the children of John and Thomas on the same day, in the same location. James' sister, Jane, married Thomas' son, John. Note also that Y-DNA of a living male Patterson descendant of James of South Huntingdon matches very closely the Y-DNA of the descendants of Thomas and Peter.

The names these six men gave to their children, Y-DNA test results, the intermarriages between the children of these men, and various other records, all suggest that these six men were very closely related, with a common ancestor going back no more than several generations. My research has concentrated on the families of these six men, and separate papers have been written on each of them. This paper on Robert contains many references to these other five Patterson men, so I thought a mention of each of them was in order.

To my knowledge, the information that currently exists concerning the descendants of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson is incomplete, and/or just plain wrong. This statement applies especially to family trees found on the internet, but also applies to information in biographical sketches of descendants published in local histories. (Some of these errors in local histories are cited further in this paper.)

I determined early in my research into the family of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson that I do not descend from them. However, I learned so much about them that I decided to write up my findings, for the benefit of future researchers. I was dismayed by the wrong information I had encountered, and wanted to set the record straight. I hope the facts in this paper helps somebody find their ancestors, and I hope future researchers carry on and add to the descendant information.

In the chapters that follow, sources will be immediately cited as information is presented—either in the text or in footnotes on the same page. The advantage of this system is that the reader can immediately see the source from which any particular piece of information comes.

A note about the format of this paper:

The descendant trees in this paper are in “outline” form (I., A., 1., a., etc.). Here's why: I am and always have been a Mac user. Many years ago when I began my research and started to type up my findings into a tree, *there was no genealogical software for Macs!* So I assembled my trees in “outline” form, since Microsoft Word could help me by automatically indenting the different generations.

CHAPTER I

ROBERT PATTERSON was **born about 1737**, according to his tombstone inscription at Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, showing that he died in 1830 “in the 94th year of his age.” (See photo of his stone below.) Note that “the 94th year” means that he died at age 93, not at age 94. To my knowledge, every other researcher aware of Robert’s gravestone inscription has subtracted 94 from 1830 to arrive at a birth date of 1736, which may not be correct.

There was a story among descendants of Robert that he was born on shipboard during his family’s journey to America. According to this story, Robert’s mother died in childbirth, and was buried at sea.¹ It is interesting to note that there *is* evidence of a Robert Patterson whose mother died when he was very young—perhaps giving birth to him. In his 1747 will, one Robert Patterson of Lancaster Borough, PA bequeathed his entire estate to “my only Son Robert Patterson an Infant of about fifteen months.”² This cannot be the Robert who concerns us here, who was born eight or nine years earlier, about 1737. This other Robert who was born 1745-1746 is mentioned because in the undocumented research of others, the Robert Patterson who married Mary Stewart is given a birth date of 1745—suggesting that others have found the 1747 will, and have made a *wrong assumption*.

We have no reliable emigration date for Robert’s family, but the Stewart family, with which Robert’s family was so closely allied, is said to have emigrated about 1735.³ Perhaps the Pattersons followed a short time later, and Robert was indeed born on the ship.

At this time, **we do not know the name of Robert’s parents**. Robert named his first son James, and three men believed to be Robert’s brothers—William of Washington, Fayette Co.; Peter of Washington, Fayette Co.; and James of Franklin, Fayette Co.—also named their first sons James. Because Robert and his children followed the traditional Scotch-Irish

¹ In *The Patterson and Pattison Family Association*, (Minneapolis, Minnesota: privately published), 4 volumes, Vol. 2 (1964), p. 75 (1964) is a submission by Mrs. Kingston J. Smallhouse of Arizona: “Excerpt from West Newton paper – dated Nov. 23, 1934” in which are listed the several descendants of Robert who served as elders in the West Newton Presbyterian (now U.P.) Church. This excerpt refers to “the progenitor of this family of Pattersons,” the “progenitor” being Robert Patterson who is the subject of this paper. This newspaper article states that the “progenitor” (Robert) was “born on the Atlantic Ocean on board the vessel on which his parents had taken ship to come to this country. According to this article, “after the birth of Robert, his mother died and was buried at sea. Some of the passengers said that they might as well bury the baby too, but God had the purpose to raise this child.” The information in this newspaper article could have come from any of several descendants of Robert who, in 1934, were still living in West Newton.

² Lancaster Co. Will Book A1, p. 139. The will was dated 29 Feb 1747 and was proved 13 Mar 1747.

³ See *Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pennsylvania*, John W. Jordan, ed. (1911, 3 volumes; reprint, Baltimore, Maryland: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1978), Vol. 1, p. 647. Here Hugh Stewart, uncle of Robert’s wife, Mary Stewart, is said to have “accompanied his elder brother, Samuel [Mary’s father], and family, in their migration to the Province of Pennsylvania, in 1735.” See also Bucher Ayres’ *The History of the Stewart Family*” (Philadelphia: privately published, 1876) as transcribed “by Vincent Edward Summers from a copy of a 3rd copy by Minnehaha Finney, from a copy loaned to her by Prof. James Barnette of Eugene, Oregon University. His copy was made from an earlier copy.” This transcription is on-line at <http://maley.net/Transcription/Stewart/StewartForeward.htm>. Here it is written: “They settled at Chestnut Level in [Drumore Twp.] Lancaster Co., Pa., in the spring of 1735.” There is no doubt that Jordan obtained his information about the Stewarts from Bucher Ayres, whose work pre-dated Jordan’s by 35 years. Entire passages from Ayres are reproduced, word-for-word, in *Colonial and Revolutionary Families*.

naming pattern (as clearly evidenced in this paper), then **the name of Robert's father was most probably James (not Robert, as stated in several sources).**⁴

If Robert's father were a man named James, as I posit, then he was most probably the James "Paterson" who warranted land in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA 31 Jan 1750. (Warrant #233 for 241 acres, recorded H4: 31; surveyed 4 Apr 1752, recorded B4: 26-27). This land was very close to land the Stewarts occupied in Chestnut Level, prior to the Stewarts' removal to Paxtang about 1750. (More of this later.) The tract warranted by James adjoined tracts of similar size warranted to a Peter Paterson and to a John Paterson, both of whom—this is conjecture!—were probably old James' brothers. This old James left no will, but old Peter did—naming only daughters and one son-in-law. Old John also left no will, but his son James did (naming his father John, who out-lived him). So: old James Patterson of Drumore left no will, nor do we have a birth or baptism record for Robert, the subject of this paper. Thus **it must remain conjecture that James of Drumore was Robert's father.**

However, **there is no doubt that Robert grew to manhood in Drumore.** He appears on early Drumore tax lists as a "freeman" (unmarried) through 1763. Tax lists for years 1764 though 1768 are missing. In 1769 we see Robert, no longer a freeman (so now married), listed with 227 acres of land.⁵ This is the same amount of land on which Robert's oldest son, James, was taxed in 1796. (See son James' section in Chapter III of this paper.)

⁴ See *The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy*, Frederick A. Virkus, ed. (1925, 7 volumes; reprint, Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1968), Vol. 6, p. 143. Here is found the lineage of one William Wendell Cleland (b. 1888) showing his immigrant ancestor to be "7 - Robert Patterson, from Ire., ca. 1736, settled in Lancaster Co., PA.; m. ___ (d. ca. 1736); 6 - Peter, Lancaster Co.; m. 1755 Agnes McCormick...." So this information in Virkus has a man named Robert Patterson sailing from Ireland to America about 1736. This Robert's wife (name unknown) died during the passage. This Robert settled in Lancaster Co., PA, and was the father of Peter Patterson who married Agnes McCormick. Where Virkus obtain this seriously flawed information? Undoubtedly it was from William Wendell Cleland. Cleland descends directly from Peter Patterson of Washington, Fayette Co., PA, the brother of the Robert who concerns us here. There is absolutely no evidence whatsoever that the name of the father of Peter Patterson was Robert. How did this notion come into William Cleland's head? It seems to me that Cleland must have heard a variant of the family lore alluded to in the 1936 West Newton newspaper article (footnote 1). And it seems to me that the name of the baby born on shipboard (Robert) got confused, over the years, as this story was told and re-told, with the name of the *father* of this baby board on shipboard. This story certainly made the rounds, and mutated differently in different branches of the family. Descendants of William Patterson (brother of Peter and Robert) also knew this story. Franklin Ellis, author of *History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania (1882)* wrote on page 625 that William G. Patterson (a grandson of William Sr.) told him that "he [William G.] thinks that his great-grandfather, was born on the ocean, while his parents were on the way to America." Now, on *this* side of the family there does not appear to be a name mix-up, but, rather, a *generation* confusion. William G.'s grandfather, William Sr., was born before 1724. So William G.'s *great*-grandfather would have been born, say, about 1700. There was very little Scotch-Irish emigration to Pennsylvania prior to the 1720's, so it is not at all likely that William G.'s *great*-grandfather was "born on the ocean." It seems to this author that it was probably William Sr.'s younger brother, Robert, who had been "born on the ocean," and that this story got passed down and twisted so that William Sr.'s descendants eventually came to believe that it was their direct ancestor who had been board on shipboard. It is certainly interesting that in three different Patterson lines (the lines of Robert, Peter, William) a story had been passed down about a baby being born on the voyage to America. Now, if the parents of Robert, Peter and William really did emigrate "about 1736," then that baby born on shipboard would have to be Robert, the subject of this paper. He was the only one of the brothers born near to the year 1736.

⁵ Lancaster Co., PA County Commissioners, *Lancaster County, Pennsylvania Tax Records*: microfilm no. 1449278, Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah, "Drumore Township 1750-1816." See transcriptions of these tax lists in my "James, John & Peter Patterson of Drumore" paper.

Robert married Mary Stewart 10 Apr 1764. Covenanter minister Rev. John Cuthbertson married them in Paxtang, Lancaster Co. (now Dauphin Co.), PA.⁶ **Mary was born about 1740 and was the daughter of Samuel Stewart and Mary McClay.**⁷ Samuel Stewart was born about 1698 “near Glasgow” and removed with his father, Robert Stewart, to County Down prior to 1730. When Samuel Stewart’s father, Robert, died in 1730, Samuel (1698-1770) took in his eleven-year-old brother, Hugh (1719-1798). These two brothers—Samuel and Hugh Stewart—emigrated to Pennsylvania together in 1735. They first settled in Chestnut Level, Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA, but sometime before 1750 removed to “Peshtouk” (as Paxtang was then called) in present-day Dauphin County. Thus, at the time of her marriage, Mary was living in Paxtang, and that explains the marriage location.⁸

It is likely that before Mary’s family moved from Drumore to Paxtang (“sometime before 1750”), the Pattersons and Stewarts had worshipped together at the Covenanter Muddy Run meetinghouse in Drumore. It is therefore likely that Robert and Mary knew each other as children. The Muddy Run meetinghouse was just a few miles from the Patterson and Stewart homesteads, and was burned by marauding Indians in 1756.

The Patterson and Stewart families were very closely allied, as demonstrated by the intermarriages through several generations. (See the chart in Chapter IV of this paper.)

Perhaps the marriage of Robert Patterson and Mary Stewart was an “arranged” marriage. It was very rare at this time for Covenanters to marry outside their faith, and it is likely that Rev. Cuthbertson knew which men and women in his flock were approaching marriageable age. Rev. Cuthbertson might have offered suggestions to parents as to suitable partners for their children. Rev. Cuthbertson was the first Covenanter minister in America, arriving in 1751 and laboring alone in his itinerant ministry until 1774, when two other ministers were finally sent to assist him. Rev. Cuthbertson served a wide area during all these years, traveling over 70,000 miles, and his ministry included the areas of the Muddy Run meetinghouse in Drumore, as well as the meetinghouse in Paxtang. No doubt Rev. Cuthbertson carried news to the Pattersons about the Stewarts, and vice-versa.

After their marriage in Paxtang in 1764, Robert and Mary settled in Drumore. It is interesting that Robert’s brothers, William and Peter, married Paxtang girls—McCormick sisters—and made the reverse move, leaving Drumore and settling for a time in Paxtang. Robert is listed on Drumore tax lists through the list dated “1793-1794,” after which his name no longer appears. All of Robert and Mary’s eleven children were born while they were still living in Drumore.

⁶ S. Helen Fields, compiler, *Register of Marriages and Baptisms Performed by Rev. John Cuthbertson 1751-1791* (1934; reprint, Bowie, Maryland: Heritage Books, 2001), p. 110. . **Subsequent citations of this source will be referred to in the text as “Fields, p. ____.”**

⁷ Mary’s stone in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, is now unreadable. Fortunately, however, a list of Round Hill burials was compiled in 1970, by Della Reagan Fischer. After a church fire in 1872, one of the caretakers, Earl H. Gamble, walked the cemetery with his wife, and transcribed stone inscriptions. Fischer incorporated Gamble’s transcriptions into her list, and she also added burials from records kept after the fire. A copy of Fischer’s 1970 compilation is held at the Elizabeth Township Historical Society, from which I obtained a copy of the two pages listing Patterson burials. This alphabetized compilation shows Mary Patterson died 1813, age 73--thus the estimated birth date of 1740 for Mary. Bucher Ayres (see footnote 3) also gives 1740 as Mary’s birth date.

⁸ All facts about Mary’s family come from Stewart genealogy published in the two sources previously cited: Jordan and Ayres (see footnote 3).

While living in Drumore, **Robert served the Patriot cause**. He served at least one tour of duty as a private in the 7th Class of the 10th Battalion of Lancaster Co. Militia.⁹ The local D.A.R. chapter has placed a Revolutionary War soldier marker beside Robert's grave in Round Hill Cemetery (the circle on a stick, facing the wrong way, in his grave photo below).

Mary's brother, Elijah Stewart, also was a Revolutionary War soldier, serving under Capt. Jno. Rutherford in the 4th Battalion of Lancaster Co. Militia.¹⁰ The several Elijah Pattersons found in this line of Pattersons all derive their name from Mary's brother. Robert and wife Mary named one of their sons after Mary's brother, Elijah. Then, some of the brothers and sisters of this second Elijah named *their* sons Elijah, and so on through several generations.

John W. Jordan tells us that Robert and Mary removed from Lancaster County in 1792, and came to Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA.¹¹ However, this is not *quite* correct. The 1792 date is a bit early. Drumore tax lists show that **Robert and Mary left Drumore about 1794**. However, it is possible that several of their sons preceded them to Westmoreland County.

Robert moved to southwestern Pennsylvania many years later than did his brothers, contrary to what Franklin Ellis wrote in his *History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania*:¹²

“Before the close of the Revolution, four brothers, named Robert, James, William and Peter Patterson, moved from Dauphin County to Fayette County where they proposed to found new homes. Robert settled in Westmoreland County and the others in Fayette, Peter and William in Jefferson township, and James in Franklin. The brothers came westward in company, and with their families traveled and carried their effects on the backs of horses.”

As explained in the “Preface” to this paper, Ellis obtained this information from William G. Patterson, grandson of Robert's brother, William. William G.'s knowledge of his grandfather's brothers seems sketchy, at best.

For one thing, we know that Robert did not “move from Dauphin County,” as did his brothers Peter and William. It is not known with certainty from where brother James removed, but it would appear to have been from Drumore, not Paxtang. As far as we know with certainty, only William and Peter came to Fayette County from Paxtang (then in

⁹ *Pennsylvania Archives*, Series 5, Vol. 7, p. 1029, “Muster Role [sic] of the 7th Class 10th Battalion Lancaster County Militia.”

¹⁰ *Ibid*, Vol. 7, p. 372.

¹¹ See footnote 2. *The History of the Stewart Family* by Bucher Ayres, written in 1876 in Philadelphia, p. 8: “Mary [daughter of Samuel], born in Lancaster Co., in 1740, in 1764 married Robert Patterson, moved to West Newton, Westmoreland Co., Pa. In 1792 had seven sons and two daughters.” Jordan, writing some 35 years later, and no doubt relying on Bucher Ayres' information, seems to have misplaced the “in 1792” written by Ayres; Jordan (1: 646) writes: “Mary, b. in Lancaster county, Pa.; m., 1764, Robert Patterson; in 1792 removed to Westmoreland county, Pa., and had seven sons and two daughters.” There are baptism records for eleven children of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. Their first child, daughter Sarah (baptized 1765), appears to have died young; and one son (possibly a twin of Elijah) named Thomas, baptized 1778, had to have died before 1783 when a second son named Thomas was baptized. Therefore, the statement that in 1792 Robert and Mary had nine children—seven sons and two daughters—is true.

¹² Franklin Ellis, ed., *History of Fayette County Pennsylvania...Prominent Men* (Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 1882), 617.

Lancaster Co. but now in Dauphin Co.). As tax lists prove, **Robert came to Westmoreland County from Drumore, Lancaster County about 1794**, not from Paxtang, as Ellis wrote.

Why did Robert move west so many years later than his “brothers”? One reason might be that Robert, being the youngest, had married much later than William, Peter or James. In 1778, when Peter and William made the move west, Robert’s wife, Mary, had just given birth—probably to twin sons: Elijah and Thomas (the first of two sons named Thomas). Elijah and Thomas were baptized at the same time, on 21 May 1778. We know this first son named Thomas did not survive long, for a second son named Thomas was baptized five years later, in 1783. So in 1778 when his brothers were ready to re-locate, Robert had at least seven children—possibly nine, if daughter Sarah and the first son named Thomas were still alive—ranging in ages from newborn to age twelve or thirteen. The journey on packhorses across the mountains was difficult enough without such a large number of young children to care for.

Drumore tax lists show that Robert was assessed on 218-227 acres of land.¹³ Robert had a large family, and a sizeable tract of land to farm. There was no compelling reason for Robert to leave Drumore except, perhaps, a desire he developed late in life to live closer to his siblings.

At any rate, records show that **Robert remained in Drumore sixteen or seventeen years after his brothers William, Peter and James went west**. In addition to being listed on Drumore tax lists through 1793/1794, Robert is shown as head of household in Drumore on the 1790 census. His household as enumerated on this census conforms exactly to what we know of his family. (See transcriptions below.) In 1800 Robert is no longer found in Drumore, but is listed as head of household in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA on the Pennsylvania Septennial Census of that year. (The 1800 Federal census of Rostraver has been lost.) Robert is listed as head of household in Rostraver on the Federal censuses of 1810 and 1820. In 1830, shortly before he died, Robert was living in the household of his youngest son, Thomas; he is the male aged 90-100 found in Thomas’ household.

Rostraver tax lists (extant only as of 1802) show that Robert was a prosperous farmer.¹⁴ He owned 200 acres of land in 1802 and in 1804. (The 1803 list is missing). By 1805 Robert had acquired an additional 100 acres; he is shown on tax lists 1805 through 1812 with 300 acres. Then, by 1813, Robert acquired yet another 140 acres, and is shown on tax lists 1813 through 1816 with a total of 440 acres. Robert and his sons John, Elijah and Thomas were distillers as well as farmers. Tax lists show several large (185-gallon) stills owned by Robert and his sons. In 1817 Robert gave 140 of his 440 acres to son John, leaving Robert with 300 acres once again. In 1823 Robert split his remaining 300 acres between sons Elijah and Thomas, giving each 150 acres. At this point, in 1823, Robert was 86 years old and was probably no

¹³ It has been presented as conjecture that Robert was the son of the James Patterson who warranted land in Drumore in 1750. Drumore tax lists support this conjecture. James Patterson’s tract was for 241 acres. Robert was taxed on 218-227 acres. Frequently the number of acres on a warrant doesn’t exactly match the number of acres on subsequent tax lists. The discrepancy is small enough to support the possibility that (1) Robert was this James’ son; and (2) after his brothers left Drumore, Robert inherited the entire tract originally patented to his father, James. No Lancaster Co. deed has been found to explain Robert owning the 218-227 acres in Drumore on which he was taxed. It would seem, then, that Robert’s land was *inherited*.

¹⁴ As of 2007, Rostraver tax lists had not been microfilmed. The original books were housed (as of 2007) in the “Records Management” section of the Greensburg courthouse, located in an annex to the main building, in the basement. The oldest books are in crumbling condition. I extracted Patterson tax info from these books on two occasions: in May 2005 and then again (double-checking the previous transcription) in September 2007.

longer able to farm his land. His wife Mary had died ten years earlier. Robert then made his home with his bachelor son, Thomas, and lived out his final years.

Wife Mary died in Rostraver 14 Mar 1813¹⁵, and Robert died there 25 Dec 1830.
(See photos of their stones below).

Robert's stone at Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA



*“In memory of Robert Patterson Sr.
who departed this life Dec’r 25th 1830 in the 94th year of his age”
(Photo taken 16 Aug 2009 by Bill Ballas)*

¹⁵ Though Mary’s stone at Round Hill Cemetery is shaled, and her death date is not completely readable, her death date was given in the 8 May 1813 issue of *The Greensburg and Indiana Register*, which reported that “Mary, consort of Robert Patterson of Rostraver, died 14th March 1813.” This information was extracted by Jo Patterson, on 16 May 2005, from “Marriage & Death Notices from Newspapers 1808-1921, Westmoreland County, PA” compiled by Agnes Tomichcek, 1988, a copy of which was found in the Carnegie Library in Pittsburgh. One can still make out “March” on Mary’s stone, though the date and year are not readable. A list of Round Hill burials compiled in 1970 by Della Reagan Fischer (a copy of which is held at the Elizabeth Township Historical Society), also shows an 1813 death date for Mary: “Mary Patterson – 1813 [death date] – 73 [age at death].”

Mary's stone at Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA



*“In memory of Mary, consort of Rob[ert Pa]tterson Sr.
 who Dep[arted this] life march [14th 1813]
 [rest is unreadable]
 (Photo taken 16 August 2009 by Bill Ballas)*

Census & Tax List Info for Robert Patterson (Sr.)

1790 Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA (p. 7 of 7 of ancestry.com's scan)

Robert Patterson

4 males > 16

Robert Sr. & sons Samuel, Wm. & Robert Jr.

3 males < 16

Robert's sons John, Elijah & Thomas (James is missing)

3 fems

Robert's wife Mary (Stewart) & daus Jane & Mary (Sarah is missing)

Note: Oldest son James is not accounted for in this household. Robert's 2nd son, Samuel, is definitely in the household because the 1790 Drumore tax list shows Robert "& son Saml." Third son William and fourth son Robert are not yet 21, and undoubtedly are also still in their father's household.

1800 Census – The 1800 Rostraver census is missing. The 1800 Septennial census shows 2 Robert Patterson households. One of these is Robert Sr. of West Newton. The other Robert is currently unidentified.

1802 Rostraver Tax List (first extant year; 1803 is missing)

Robert Patterson 199 a.

Listed below him are all of his sons except James (who is still back in Drumore, Lancaster Co.) and youngest son Thomas (b. 1782; not yet old enough to be on tax lists). Listed are sons: Robert [Jr.] (single), John (single), "Elijea" (single) & Wm. (single)

1804-1810 Rostraver Tax Lists

Robert Patterson 199 a. in 1804; increased to 300 a. 1805-1810

Listed below him in 1804 are all of his sons except James and Thomas (who does not appear on tax lists until 1807—perhaps because he was away at school?) Listed in 1804: Robert [Jr.], John, "Elija" & Wm.—all still single. Robert [Jr.] disappears after 1804 (he has married). John (single), Elijah (single) and William (married) are all listed through 1806. Appearing for the first time in 1805 is a James Patterson (married) who I think is Robert's son, who has moved from Drumore and who has come to Rostraver to visit his parents and siblings before moving on to Ohio. James is on the 1806 list, then disappears. William leaves the lists after 1806 because he has married and moved to Elizabeth, Allegheny County. On the lists 1807-1810 only John (still single), Elijah (still single) & Thomas (still single) are listed with their father. Robert Sr.'s son, Robert Jr., probably died 1807-1810. Robert Jr.'s wife (Susannah) and their only child (daughter Sarah) is found living in 1810 in the household of her father, John Patterson of Washington, Fayette Co., PA.

1810 Rostarver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 7 of 7 of ancestry.com's scan)

Robert Patterson

1 male > 45 [b. bef 1765]

Robert Sr. b. 1737

1 male 16-26 [b. 1784-1794]

Robert's son Thomas (b. 1782) (age slightly off)

2 males 26-45 [b. 1765-1784]

Robert's sons John R. (b. 1775) & Elijah (b. 1778)

1 fem 0-10 [b. 1800-1810]

Robert's grand-dau Sarah b. 1808, dau of widow Mary

1 fem 26-45 [b. 1765-1784]

Robert's widowed dau Mary b. 1780 (Where is dau Jane b. 1769?)

1 fem > 45 [b. bef 1765]

Robert's wife, Mary (Stewart) b. abt. 1740

1811-1820 Rostraver Tax Lists

Robert Patterson 300 a. 1811-1812; increased to 440 a. 1813-1816

In 1817 son John gets 140 a. so Robert taxed on 300 a. & John on 140 a. John married about 1813 ("single" is crossed out on this year's list). John remains in Rostraver & is listed every year. Elijah is listed every year, still single through 1820. Thomas is listed every year, still single through 1820.

John Patterson, husband of Robert's daughter Mary, died in 1811. (John was son of James of S. Huntingdon.) Mary and her four children then came to live with her father.

Robert's wife, Mary, died in 1813.

1820 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 6 of 6 of ancestry.com's scan)

Robert Patterson

1 male >45 [b. bef. 1775]
 2 males 26-45 [b. 1775-1794]
 1 male 0-10 [b. 1810-1820]
 1 fem 0-10 [b. 1810-1820]
 2 fems 10-16 [b. 1804-1810]
 3 fems 26-45 [b. 1775-1794]

Robert Sr. b. 1737

Robert's sons Elijah (1778) & Thomas (1783)

Robert's grandson James (b. 1810-1812), s/o of widowed dau Mary

Robert's grand-dau Nancy (b. 1809), d/o of widowed dau Mary

Robert's grand-daus: Jane (1807) & Mary (1808), d/o widow Mary

*Robert's daus: spinster Jane (1769), widowed dau Mary (1780) &
 1 UNIDENTIFIED female b. 1775-1794 (Perhaps housekeeper?)*

1821-1822 Rostraver Tax Lists

Robert Patterson 299 a.

Robert did not die until 1831, but he leaves the tax lists after 1822. Appearing for the first time in 1823 is a Robert Patterson "Jr." This Robert "Jr." is NOT Robert's son. Robert's son, Robert, died about 1810. Nor is this Robert "Jr." the son of Robert's son, John. John's son, Robert, wasn't born until about 1816 so would be too young to be on this 1823 tax list. I believe this Robert "Jr." who appears on the 1823 list is Robert's grandson, son of his son James who has gone to Ohio. I believe that Robert's grandson, Robert (born 1784-1788), was living with Robert and helping him out in his old age. Why, then, is this putative grandson Robert not listed in Robert Sr.'s will, written 1827? I think the reason is that Robert "Jr." (this theoretical grandson) left Rostraver about the time Robert wrote his will. (Putative grandson Robert leaves the Rostraver tax lists after 1828). I think that about 1822 Robert Jr. married a woman named Anna who died the next year giving birth to a son. See Round Hill Cemetery transcriptions: Anna is described in her gravestone inscription as "Anna, consort of Robert Patterson Jr." She is buried next to her son John. Both are buried near Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. Robert Sr.'s sons, John, Elijah and Thomas, remain on the Rostraver lists through 1830 (and beyond).

1830 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 5 of 22 of ancestry.com's scan)

Thos. Patterson

1 male 90-100 [b. 1730-1740]
 1 male 15-20 [b. 1810-1815]
 1 male 40-50 [b. 1780-1790]
 3 fems 20-30 [b. 1800-1810]
 1 fem 40-50 [b. 1780-1790]
 1 fem 50-60 [b. 1770-1780]

Robert Sr. b. 1737

Robert's grandson James b. 1810-1812, son of dau Mary

Robert's son Thomas b. 1782 (now head of household)

Robt's grand-daus (daus of dau Mary): Jane, Mary & Nancy

Robert's widowed dau Mary b. 1780

Robert's spinster dau Jane b. 1769

Robert Sr. died in 1831.

Robert's will, written 27 Oct 1827 and proved 1 Mar 1831 (recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Book 2, p. 244), names all of his children except daughter Sarah who probably died by 1792, and except for son Robert who died 1807-1810.

In his will, Robert gave bequests of land to the three sons who remained on the homestead: John, Elijah and Thomas. (See transcription of Robert's will below.) To his other sons, several of whom had left the state, he gave monetary bequests. Daughter Sarah was not mentioned at all in Robert's will, nor were any children of Sarah mentioned. Son Robert wasn't mentioned either, but "my Grand daughter Sarah Patterson" was given a monetary bequest. Robert Jr. died soon after marrying, and Sarah was his only child.

Robert's two surviving daughters, Jane and Mary, were referred to in his will as "my daughter Jane Patterson" and "my daughter Mary Patterson." When I first read this I assumed that Robert's daughters Jane and Mary were spinsters. However, I eventually learned that daughter Jane never married, but daughter Mary did—to a Patterson man. Mary married John Patterson, son of James Patterson Sr. of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA. Mary's husband, John Patterson, died by 1810, after which Mary and her four children went to live with her father, Robert. (See Mary's section for corroboration.)

Lesson learned: When researching Covenanter Patterson families one cannot assume that a daughter mentioned in a will with the surname “Patterson” is an unmarried daughter! Covenanters married their cousins time and time again. Robert and Mary had eleven children. It is believed that one daughter (Sarah) died young, and it is known that another daughter (Jane) never married. Their first son named Thomas died before he was five years old. Their second son named Thomas never married. One son—James—married, but at this time we do not know the name of his wife (or wives). That leaves six children who did marry, and whose spouses’ names *are* known. Of those six, four of them married a man or woman of the surname Patterson!

Reverend Cuthbertson baptized each of Robert and Mary’s eleven children, and these baptism records are the foundation for the following tree of descendants. In addition to Robert’s will, the will of Robert’s bachelor son, Thomas, gives us a wealth of information about descendants. Thomas’ will names all of his brothers and sisters (except Sarah and the first Thomas), and he also names nearly every one of his many nieces and nephews. (He missed just a few.) On top of this sturdy foundation has been added information gleaned from other wills, and information from censuses, tax lists, newspaper obituaries, etc. Information on this tree does not come from the research of others, unless noted. Others’ research has been incorporated into this paper only when I could find reliable records to substantiate that information.

Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson had eleven children:

- I. **Sarah Patterson** bapt. 23 Apr 1765 in Middle Octoraro; not known if she married; probably died young
- II. **James Patterson** bapt. 26 Oct 1766 in Middle Octoraro; married, perhaps twice; 2nd wife’s name probably Jane
- III. **Samuel Patterson** b. 17 Jan 1768; bapt. 2 Feb 1768 in Middle Octoraro; m. his first cousin Hannah Patterson, dau of James & Flora (Dale) Patterson of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA
- IV. **Jane/Jean Patterson** born 20 Sept 1769; bapt. 12 Nov 1769 in Middle Octoraro; never married
- V. **William R. Patterson** bapt. 28 Apr 1771 in Middle Octoraro; m. Susannah Patterson, dau of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of S. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA
- VI. **Robert Patterson** bapt. 28 Mar 1773 in Middle Octoraro; m. Susannah Patterson, dau of John & Jane (Patterson) Patterson of Washington, Fayette Co., PA
- VII. **John R. Patterson** b. 1774; bapt. 21 Feb 1775 in Middle Octoraro; m. Mary Orr
- VIII. **Thomas Patterson (1st)** bapt. 21 May 1778 in Lower Chanceford, York Co., PA; died before 1783 (when a 2nd son named Thomas was baptized); possible twin of Elijah
- IX. **Elijah Patterson** bapt. 21 May 1778 in Lower Chanceford, York Co., PA; m. Mary E. McConnell; possible twin of Thomas above
- X. **Mary Patterson** bapt. 9 Apr 1780 in Middle Octoraro; m. John Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of S. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA
- XI. **Thomas Patterson** born 12 Dec 1782; bapt. 10 or 11 Mar 1783 in Middle Octoraro, Lancaster Co., PA; never married

CHAPTER II

SARAH PATTERSON was baptized **23 Apr 1765** by Rev. Cuthbertson, probably at the home of her parents in Drumore Twp. Lancaster Co., PA.¹⁶ Sarah is not mentioned in her father's 1827 will. She is not accounted for in her father's 1790 household, so if she did marry, she was married by 1790. Sarah probably died prior to 1792, based on Stewart genealogy, which states that in 1792 Robert had seven sons and two daughters.¹⁷ This would be true only if Sarah had died by 1792; otherwise, there would have been three daughters living in 1792. If Sarah did marry, she probably did not have issue, or her father would have mentioned her children in his will. (He mentioned granddaughter Sarah, daughter of his deceased son Robert.) Sarah probably died young, probably in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA.

Important note: The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the first daughter named after the mother's mother, so we might expect the first daughter to be named Mary, after Mary Stewart's mother—Mary McClay. However, the naming pattern is often disrupted if the mother's name is the same as *her* mother's name, which is the case here. (Robert's wife, Mary Stewart, had the same given name as her mother, Mary McClay.) In this instance the mother often decided to hold off on using the name until the third daughter was born, so that the third daughter could be named after herself (in accordance with this naming pattern). Indeed, Robert & Mary's third daughter was given the name Mary.

¹⁶ *Register of Marriages and Baptisms performed by Rev. John Cuthbertson 1751-1791*, S. Helen Fields, ed. (originally published 1934 in Washington D.C.; facsimile reprint published 2001 by Heritage Books, Bowie, MD). p. 157. **Further references to this important source will be cited in the text as, "Fields, p. ___)**

¹⁷ *The History of the Stewart Family* by Bucher Ayres, written in 1876 in Philadelphia, p. 8.

CHAPTER III

James “Paterson, son of Robert, was baptized 26 Oct 1766 by Rev. Cuthbertson probably in the home of his parents in Drumore Twp., Lancaster Co., PA.¹⁸ Because Rev. Cuthbertson’s itinerant ministry covered such a wide area, he was not always able to perform baptisms soon after a child’s birth. Therefore **it is possible that James was born some months before he was baptized.**

According to Cuthbertson’s records, James was Robert’s first son. Per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, then, James would be the name of Robert’s father.

James was the first child named in Robert’s 1827 will (see transcription of this will in Chapter XIII), receiving a bequest of fifty dollars.

James’ brother, Thomas, never left Westmoreland Co., PA, and apparently never married. In 1863 Thomas wrote his will and named all of his siblings, plus children of those siblings. (Thomas named most of his nephews and nieces, but it has been found that he missed a few—of which further.) Thomas refers to his brothers Elijah and William as “deceased,” but does not refer to brothers James and Robert as “deceased.” However, it is certain that by 1863 Thomas’ brothers James and Robert had also died. See Chapter VII for proof that Robert was dead by 1810; and read further in this chapter for proof that James, the subject of this chapter, died in 1861.

Miami Co., OH Probate Court Case #3532¹⁹ concerns a James Patterson who died intestate in March 1861, and an estate settlement document in this file lists daughters Hannah, Jane and Eliza. The 1863 will of Thomas Patterson of West Newton (son of Robert & Mary Stewart) lists the “children of my brother James as follows to Hannah, Jane & Eliza each fifty dollars.” This is the first clue that the James who died 1861 in Miami Co., OH was the brother of Thomas of West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA, and was therefore the son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson.

The second clue is the fact that Samuel, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson, is known to have settled in Miami Co. (see Chapter IV). Records in the probate file for James who died 1861 in Miami Co. prove that James’ daughter, Hannah, married Samuel’s son, James. Given these facts, we can positively identify the James of the probate file as Robert’s son, and can state with certainty that **James died March 1861 in Miami Co., OH.**

James is not accounted for in his father’s household on the 1790 census (see transcription of Robert’s 1790 household in Chapter I). Perhaps James was still single, and was “working out” on a neighboring farm. Or, it is possible that by 1790 he was married, and had left the township to live elsewhere. (More of this conjecture below.)

James first appears as a **“single freeman” on the 1788 Drumore tax list** and he is listed as a **freeman (unmarried) through 1791.**²⁰ In 1792 James’ name is missing from the

¹⁸ Fields, p. 159.

¹⁹ A copy of the entire file for Miami County, OH Probate Court Case #3532, for “James Patterson, deceased,” was obtained in February 2010. This is a very large file—74 pages. Included are inventories of the property of James Patterson; bills for which the estate owed payment; receipts for money paid out by the Estate; a transcript of a suit initiated by one of the heirs against the administrator; and—most importantly—a document entitled “Settlement and distribution of the Estate of James Patterson Senior” in which all six of the children of James are named who were then living, or who had left issue. The pages in this file are not numbered, nor were they arranged in any discernible order (i.e. there was no chronological arrangement).

²⁰ I have seen instances of a man listed as a “single freeman,” or “freeman,” when in fact he was a *widower*.

tax list, but **James is on the list labeled “1793 & 94,” at which time James is no longer listed as single.**²¹

James’ unmarried status on the 1788-1791 tax lists is perplexing, as **James’ 1800 Drumore household contains four young children born before 1790** (three females and a male).

1800 Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA (p. 1 of 3)

James Patterson

1 male	26-45	[b. 1755-1774]	<i>James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert Sr. of W. Newton</i>
1 male	0-10	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>son Alexander b. 1799</i>
1 male	10-16	[b. 1784-1790]	<i>Unidentified (a first-born son named Robert b. abt. 1787?)</i>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>Unidentified (dau #2 or 3 with first wife?)</i>
1 fem	10-16	[b. 1784-1790]	<i>Unidentified (dau #1 or 2 with first wife, or unmarried sister?)</i>
1 fem	16-26	[b. 1774-1784]	<i>Unidentified (dau #1 w/1st wife, or an unmarried younger sister?)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1755-1774]	<i>James wife, probably Jane (2nd wife?)</i>

If these children (three females and a male) in James’ 1800 Drumore household are James’ children—and since they were born prior to 1790—how, then, can we account for James being listed as single on Drumore tax lists 1788-1793/94? Here are some possible explanations:

CONJECTURE #1

James was married twice. He married first before the age of 21 (unusual for a Covenanter), perhaps about 1784, when he was about eighteen years old. His first wife—name unknown—died 1787-1788, perhaps giving birth to a son named Robert who is the male aged 10-16 in James’ 1800 Drumore household. With this first wife James had a son and 2-3 daughters. About 1794 James married a second time, to a woman named Jane. (Jane is named as his wife on an 1801 deed.) The male age 0-10 (born 1790-1800) is definitely son Alexander, b. 1799, whose mother probably was James’ second wife, Jane.

James married a first wife, say, about 1784 (when he was about 18 years old). He and his wife left the township to live elsewhere. (Thus James is not found as head of his own household in Drumore in 1790.) With this first wife James had 3-4 children born by 1788. About 1788 this first wife died, after which James and his young children returned to Drumore to be near his family. This would explain why James was listed as unmarried on the 1788-1791 tax lists; he would be a widower.

The problem with this theory is that the probate file lists only six children of James, the oldest being son Alexander who was born in 1799. If James had four other children born before Alexander, they (or their children) should have been listed as his heirs in the estate settlement found in the probate file. It is possible, however, that all four of these children, born before Alexander, died before their father. This is not much of a stretch, since James lived to be so very old. However, all four of these theoretical children, who theoretically died before their father, would have had to die without issue (otherwise their children would have been listed as heirs in the estate settlement). Now that *is* a bit of a stretch.

²¹ Lancaster Co., PA County Commissioners, *Lancaster County, Pennsylvania Tax Records*: microfilm no. 1449278, Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah, “Drumore Township 1750-1816.” I believe James married in 1794, based on the fact that a deed in which he was grantee (Book SS, p. 298) names no wife.

The Scotch-Irish naming pattern supports the theory that James had a first wife who died before 1788. James' parents, brothers and sisters rigorously observed this naming pattern (take a look in the various chapters of this paper), and so it is extremely likely that James would have followed it, too.²² Thus James would have named his first son Robert—not Alexander. And thus the young male age 10-16 (born 1784-1790) in James' 1800 household could be a first-born son named Robert—preserving the naming pattern.

We know that James had at least four daughters: Hannah, Jane, Eliza and Harriet, all named in the probate records. (James' brother, Thomas, did not name niece Harriet in his will because when his will was written in 1863 Harriet had already died.) The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the second daughter named after the father's mother, so why wasn't one of James' daughters named Mary, after James' mother (Mary Stewart)? The reason could be that James *did* have a daughter named Mary, and she is one of the young females in his 1800 household. Theoretical daughter Mary would have been born before 1790 and so would have been out of the household by 1820 (the next census on which we can positively identify James).

If all three of the young females in James' 1800 household are James' daughters, then Hannah (born 1806-1807 per census, the oldest daughter named in the estate settlement) would have been James' 4th-born daughter. And Jane would have been James' 5th-born daughter. Per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, the 4th-born daughter was named after the mother's oldest sister, and the 5th-born daughter was named after the father's oldest sister. Indeed, James' oldest sister (who had survived to adulthood) was named Jane.

What makes the theory of James having four children by 1788 so compelling is the fact that it makes it possible for the names of his children to conform perfectly to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern; and also that it would explain the existence of a Robert Patterson who has long been a mystery.

Buried in Round Hill Cemetery where James' parents—Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson—are buried, is an Anny Patterson. Her gravestone inscription describes her as “Consort of Robt. Patterson Jr.”²³ Anny died 19 June 1823, “aged 25 years & 4 days.” This Anny, then, was born about 1798. This Anny is one of the very few persons buried in Round Hill Cemetery who cannot be positively unidentified. We wonder: could she be the wife of Robert Patterson b. 1784-1788, theoretical son of James who is the subject of this chapter? This is not far-fetched.

There is evidence that James left Drumore, Lancaster County, between 1801 and 1805, and came to Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland County where his parents and siblings were living. He did not stay long. After a few years, James pushed on to Hamilton Co., Ohio. (More of this further.)

It is possible that James' theoretical son Robert (b. 1784-1788) remained in Rostraver after his father left for Ohio. It is possible that this theoretical son Robert stayed behind to live with his aging grandparents, Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. It is possible that it was Robert, son of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson, who married the Anny buried in Round Hill Cemetery.

²² For example, James' brother Samuel named his 1st son Robert (after his father); his 1st daughter Flora (after his wife's mother); his 2nd son James (after his wife's father); his 2nd daughter Mary (after his mother), etc. See Samuel's chapter in this paper for documentation of names & birth dates of his children.

²³ “Consort” as seen on a woman's gravestone at this time in America meant that she had died before her husband. (“Relict” meant that she had died after her husband—interchangeable with “widow.”)

This theory would explain the “Robt. Patterson Jr.” on Anny’s gravestone inscription. Anny’s husband would be the younger of the two Robert Pattersons in the township; his grandfather would be the elder. Note that Robert Sr. did have a son named Robert—but that Robert died by 1810 so wasn’t living in 1823 when Anny’s gravestone was inscribed with “consort of Robert Patterson Jr.” Also, Robert Sr.’s son, John, had a son named Robert—but that Robert wasn’t born until about 1812—too young to be Anny’s husband.

This theory would also explain why Anny was buried so close to Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson in Round Hill Cemetery. Anny would be the wife of their grandson.

This theory would also explain the Robert “Jr.” who first appears on Rostraver tax lists in 1823 and leaves after 1828. (More of these tax lists further.)

What I don’t like about this conjecture #1: Most Covenanter men did not marry before the age of 21. If the three females in James’ 1800 household are his daughters, he would have married at the age of 17 or 18.

CONJECTURE #2

James married only once, to widow Jane who had children from a previous marriage.

It is possible that about 1791 James married a widow named Jane, who had three daughters with a previous husband. (James’ wife was named Jane in an 1801 deed. This deed is fully discussed further.)

In this theory #2 the youngest child in James’ 1800 household would be son Alexander born 1799, and Alexander would have been a son of James with widow Jane. Because I feel so strongly that James would have named a first son Robert, not Alexander, even in this theory I am positing that the male age 10-16 (born 1784-1790) was James son, Robert, rather than a son of the widow he married.

In this theory, theoretical first-born son Robert would have had to predecease his father, and would have had to die without issue. (Otherwise, Robert’s children would have been listed as heirs in James’ probate file, as were Alexander’s children.)

This theory could explain the Anny buried in Round Hill Cemetery, and could explain the Robert on the Rostraver tax lists, as discussed in Conjecture #1 above.

What I don’t like about this theory: we have to fudge theoretical son Robert’s birth date a bit. Instead of being born 1784-1790 as censuses suggest, he would have been born 1791-1792 (after James married his theoretical widow Jane).

CONJECTURE #3

James married only once, to Jane, who was not a widow with children.

It is possible that James married for the first time, no later than 1793, to a woman named Jane.

What I don’t like about theory #3: This theory does not account for the four young occupants of James’ 1800 household born by 1790 (including a young male born 1784-1790). This theory also does not allow for a first-born son named Robert who survived to adulthood, so it does not account for the Robert on the Rostraver tax lists, nor for Anny’s husband, “Robt. Patterson Jr.”

All things considered, **I vote for Conjecture #1.**

---END OF CONJECTURE---

Though we don't know when James *first* married, we do know from tax lists that **James married (*perhaps* for the second time) about 1794.** We also know that **when James' father, mother and siblings left Drumore for Westmoreland County no later than 1793-1794, James remained behind on the homestead.**

We also know from tax list, deeds and census records that **James remained in Drumore until at least 1801.** Drumore tax lists show that in 1801 James was the only Patterson taxed on land. After 1801, James' name disappears from the lists.²⁴

The James Patterson selling Drumore land in 1801 is undoubtedly the James who concerns us here. On this deed dated 17 Feb 1801 (recorded on page 332 of Deed Book I3—that's capital letter "I," numeral 3), James' wife is named as "Jane," so we know that **in 1801 James was married to a woman named Jane.**²⁵

So, okay, this deed tells us that in 1801 James was married to a woman named Jane. This deed provides other information, however, that is puzzling, namely:

(1) The grantors in this deed are named as "James Paterson [*sic*] of Drumore Township in the County of Lancaster and State of Pennsylvania yeoman and Jane his wife and John Patterson [*sic*] of the said Township...." Who is this John?

(2) The land being sold is NOT the homestead land of James' father, Robert. The land is described as "...one hundred and eighty-eight acres....being the same premises which Thomas Penn and Richard Penn Esquires...by Letters Patent under the great Seal dated the twenty fifth day of September in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred & fifty recorded at Philadelphia Book A Vol. 15 page 519 granted and confirmed unto John McConell...and which the said John McConnell and Isabel his wife by their Indenture bearing date the ninth day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety four (recorded at Lancaster in Book SS 298...granted and confirmed unto the said James Patterson and John Patterson...."

--MORE CONJECTURE--

Concerning (1) above: Surely the co-grantor John Patterson is a close relation to James. This John could be James' younger brother. (John was baptized 1775.) However, see John's chapter in this paper (Chapter VIII), where it is explained that missing records make it impossible to establish whether John accompanied his father to Rostraver in 1793-1794, or whether he remained behind in Drumore with his brother James. Because John does not appear on Drumore tax lists with his brother James (surely he owned a horse, at least?) I am

²⁴ Drumore tax lists are fully transcribed in my "James, John & Peter Patterson of Drumore" paper.

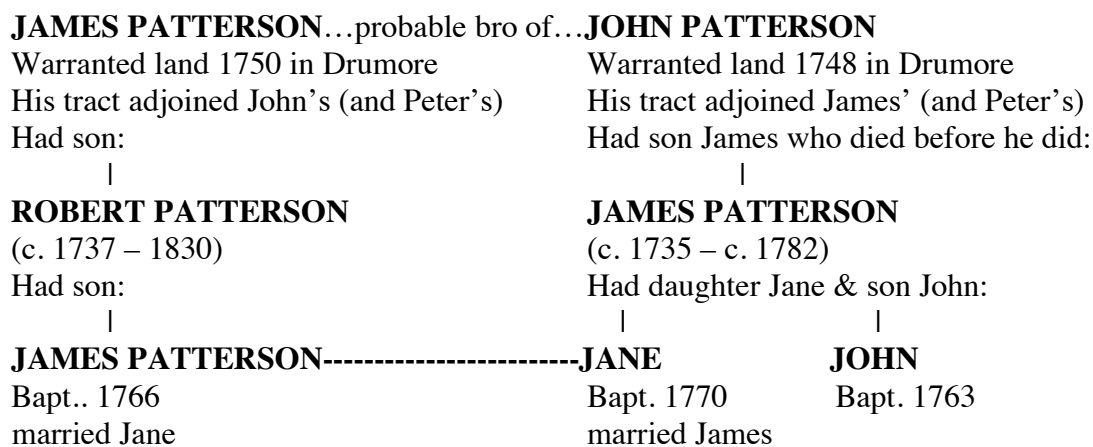
²⁵ On 17 Feb 1801 James Patterson & Jane his wife, and John Patterson (grantors) sold 188 acres of Drumore land to Daniel Kinsportz (*recorded in Lancaster Co. Deed K. I-3, pp. 332-36*). I have a copy of this deed, and this deed is fully transcribed at the end of this chapter. It is important to note that this deed, as indexed in the Lancaster Co., PA Grantor Index (1729-1894), recorded on FHL microfilm #214442, contains three serious errors. First, James' entry shows he granted land to Daniel *Patterson* (rather than, correctly, to Daniel *Kinportz*). Secondly, John Patterson's entry shows him selling land to Daniel "Kingports" which is a mis-reading of "Kinportz." Thirdly, John's entry is "John Patterson et ux" (which means "John Patterson and wife") but no wife of John is mentioned in this deed. James' entry, "James Patterson et ux" is correct—his wife Jane is indeed named as co-grantor in this deed.

inclined to think that John went to Rostraver with his father. And therefore the John Patterson of the 1801 deed might be a different John Patterson.

So: It is possible that this John is *Jane's* brother? Was the maiden name of James' wife "Patterson"? Did James marry a second cousin? Given the number of Patterson intermarriages I've discovered, I think this is very possible.

As discussed in my paper, "James, John & Peter Patterson of Drumore," very little is known of the descendants of old John of Drumore. We only know for sure that old John of Drumore had a son named James, and this James had (among other children) son John (bapt 1763) and daughter Jane (bapt. 1770). This Jane (daughter of James, son of old John of Drumore) might be the wife of the James who is the subject of this chapter. She is of the right age to be his wife (four years younger). And this John (son of James, son of old John of Drumore) could be Jane's brother. These theoretical relationships would explain why James and wife Jane and a John Patterson were listed together as grantors in this deed. The chart below shows the possible relationship between grantors James, James' wife Jane, and John:

IF James' wife Jane were John's sister, here's how they'd all be related:



Concerning puzzling fact (2) above (the land James was selling was not the tract his father lived on): As has been stated several times in this paper, I believe that Robert Patterson who married Mary Stewart was the son of old James Patterson of Drumore. I have also stated that I believe that Robert "inherited" old James' tract when he died (sometime 1765-1769, per tax lists). See my "James, John & Peter Patterson of Drumore" paper in which I explain how, though old James of Drumore warranted land in Drumore, and paid tax on it for a number of years, *he never obtained legal title to it.*

I believe it very likely that Robert, putative son of old James of Drumore, came to realize that he was living on land to which he had no legal title; and I believe this may be one reason why Robert left Drumore about 1794, and moved to Westmoreland County. In 1794 James had just married (for the second time?) and may have needed to find a place for his family to live. Thus, as stated in the 1801 deed, in 1794 he (and John Patterson) purchased 188 acres of Drumore land from John McConnell.

Jane (maiden name unknown, despite the above conjecture) is most probably the mother of all six children named in James' Miami Co., OH probate file. (James' children are listed further in this chapter; note that the third daughter b. 1812-1816 was named Jane, in

perfect accordance with the Scotch-Irish naming pattern which has the third daughter named after the mother.)

As already stated, James last appears on the Drumore tax lists in 1801. However, John—James’ co-grantor in the 1801 deed—left the tax lists a few years earlier. John and his mother (“Widow Mary”) last appear on the Drumore tax list dated 1797-1798.²⁶

I believe it probable that John left for Ohio 1798-1799, to scout for land; and that he is the John Patterson listed as constable on a 1799 tax list of Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH—the exact township where James settled no later than 1809—and probably earlier. (James’ residence in Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH will be verified further in this paper.)

So I think it probable that John, still single and therefore more “mobile,” left first for Ohio to scout for land. I think John returned to Drumore by 1801 to sell the Drumore land, with co-grantors James & James’ wife, Jane. (James, James’ wife Jane, and John all “personally appeared” before Justice of the Peace Cubley in Lancaster Co. on 19 Feb 1801 when the deed was recorded.) After selling their Drumore land, I think James and John left Drumore together.

Further discussion of John (son of James, son of old John of Drumore) may be found in my paper, “James Patterson of Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., PA.” In brief, concerning this John: I conjecture that after selling the Drumore land in 1801 he turned westward again. I think that on his way back to Ohio he stopped in Redstone and married his second cousin—Flora, daughter of James & Flora (Dale) Patterson of Franklin, Fayette County. (James who married Flora Dale was the brother of Robert who married Mary Stewart.)

Then, after his marriage I believe John headed back to Ohio with his wife. I further believe that after a brief stay in Hamilton Co., OH, John settled in Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH (probably by 1803, as a John Patterson is recorded on the 1803 Butler Co. tax list.) John attended the Mt. Pleasant Associate Reformed Church, and I believe he is the John Patterson who died 1843 at the age of 80 years, and who is buried in the old graveyard attached to that church (a/k/a North Monroe Cemetery). His putative wife, Flora, was still living in 1850, at the age of 86.

So the above conjecture identifies John, James’ co-grantor, as his wife’s brother. Please note that it is also possible that the co-grantor was *James*’ brother. In that case, the John living in 1799 in Springfield, Hamilton Co., OH and the John who I believe married Flora Patterson (daughter of James Patterson of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA) and the John who died in Butler Co., OH would still be the son of James, son of old John of Drumore.

--END OF CONJECTURE--

But let’s return to the James who concerns us here.

James settled early in Ohio, but not quite as early as (his second cousin?), John. **After leaving Drumore 1801-1805 James stopped in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA for a few**

²⁶ On the 1797/1798 Drumore tax list “Widow Patterson & Son” are listed. There is no doubt that this “Son” is John, who is listed by name with his mother on the 1788 list (“Widow Patterson & John”). See my “James, John Peter of Drumore” paper for transcriptions of all Pattersons on extant Drumore tax lists through 1806. (There are no Patterson names after 1801, though.)

years, to see his parents, both of whom were then still living. This seems perfectly logical, as it may have been as long as ten years since James had seen his family.²⁷

I believe the **James Patterson listed on the 1805 and 1806 Rostraver tax lists is James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson.**²⁸ To my knowledge, this James can be no one else. All other James Pattersons old enough to be on a tax list, and known to be living in this area of southwestern Pennsylvania (Fayette, Westmoreland, and Allegheny Counties) at this time, are accounted for elsewhere.

It is stated on the 1850 Ohio census (transcribed below) that James' son, Samuel, was born about 1807 in Ohio. This makes sense. After James left Rostraver he and his family headed to Ohio, probably going directly to Springfield, Miami Co., OH where he is found as head of household in 1820.

James died intestate in Miami Co., OH, in 1861. We are "jumping ahead" to this fact because records in James' estate file (Miami Co. Probate Court File #3532) contain records that allow us to deduce that though James died in Miami Co., OH he first settled in Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH.

James' probate records tell us that James had a son named Alexander who was deceased by 1861. These records list all of Alexander's (then-living) children. Knowing the names of Alexander's children allowed me to find them on censuses, and to compute their approximate birth dates. Then, knowing the names and approximate birth dates of Alexander's children, I was able to positively identify Alexander on the 1850 Springfield, Hamilton Co., OH census. (See Alexander's section below.)

Then, going backwards through the censuses, I found Alexander heading a household in Springfield in 1840 and in 1830. In 1830, Alexander is listed directly next to a James Patterson of the right age to be his father. So, without a doubt, **James Patterson, son of Robert, was living in Springfield, Hamilton Co., OH in 1830.**

Going backwards once again through the censuses we find that James was living there in 1820 as well. (James' son, Alexander, was still single in 1820, and is accounted for in James' 1820 household.)

The 1810 Hamilton Co., OH Federal Census has not been preserved, but the 1810 Hamilton Co., OH tax list exists.²⁹ On this list we find a James and a William Patterson listed. James is the subject of this chapter; William is presently unidentified (though I have some theories I won't go into here.)

²⁷ On the 1850 census it is recorded that James' son, Alexander, was age 51 (born 1799) and was born in Ohio. I believe this is an error; I believe that Alexander was born in Pennsylvania. Unfortunately, Alexander died in 1856 and we therefore cannot compare his birthplace on the 1860 census with his birthplace as listed on the 1850 census.

²⁸ I examined the original tax books in 2005 and again in 2007. They are in crumbling condition and have not been microfilmed. As of 2007 they were being held in the "Records Management" department, in the basement of the building adjoining the Greensburg courthouse. The original Rostraver tax books held in this location are extant for the years 1802, 1804-1842, 1847-1855 & 1861-1862. I believe that records after 1862 are held in the Assessor's Office.

²⁹ "Early Ohio Tax Records," compiled by Esther Weygandt Powell (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1985), p. 157.

Still going backwards, James is listed on an 1809 Springfield tax list. (Lists prior to 1809 were destroyed in a courthouse fire.)³⁰ The unidentified William Patterson is also on this 1809 list.

Thus we know that **James left Rostraver 1805-1806 and no later than 1809 (and probably by 1807, when son Samuel was born), James had settled in Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH.**

The first extant Ohio census, for 1820, shows the following occupants of James' household:

1820 Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH (p. 4 of 13)

James Patterson

1 male	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert</i>
1 male	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>4th [5th?] son, name unknown (d. young, before 1830?)</i>
1 male	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>3rd [4th?] son Samuel b. abt. 1807 (he d. 1877 w/out issue)</i>
1 male	16-18	[1802-1804]	<i>2nd [3rd?] son, name unknown—perhaps James? (not in 1830 household)</i>
1 male	18-26	[1794-1802]	<i>1st [2nd?] son Alexander b. 1799-1800 (he d. 1850-1860)</i>
3 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Daus Eliza (b. 1810-1811), Jane (b. 1812-16), & Harriet (b. 1818)</i>
1 fem	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Dau Hannah b. 1806-1807</i>
1 fem	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>Wife Jane b. 1770-1774</i>

As stated in “Conjecture #1” above, I think it likely that James had a first-born son named Robert who, in 1820, was living in Westmoreland Co., PA with his grandparents, Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. Thus this theoretical son Robert is not in James' 1820 Hamilton Co. household above. And thus I've noted above that Alexander might be the *second* son. It appears from this 1820 household that James and wife Jane had three sons born after Alexander. We know the name of only one of these other three—Samuel, born about 1807.

Based on the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, and *assuming* that James named his first son Robert, then I would guess that the son born 1802-1804, who would be the third son, would be named James. This theoretical third son named James would have had to die before his father, without issue, as he is not mentioned in old James' probate file.

Note that my conjecture regarding a first son named Robert and a third son named James (in perfect accordance with the Scotch-Irish naming pattern) makes Samuel the 4th-born son. Samuel as the 4th son is also in perfect accordance with the naming pattern, which has the 4th son named after the father's oldest brother. Indeed, Samuel was the name of James' oldest brother.

But let's return to census info. Also listed in Springfield Twp. in 1820 is one Joseph Patterson, age > 45, living alone. The identity of this Joseph is unknown.

In 1830 we again find James heading a household in Springfield Twp.:

³⁰ *History of Cincinnati and Hamilton County, Ohio: their past and present*, no author (Cincinnati, OH: S.B. Nelson & Co., 1894), p. 433.

1830 Springfield Twp.,³¹ Hamilton Co., OH (p. 19 of 24)

James Patterson

1 male	60-70	[1760-1770]	<i>James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert</i>
1 male	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>3rd (4th?) son Samuel b. abt. 1807 (he d. 1877 w/out issue)</i>
1 fem	10-15	[1815-1820]	<i>Dau Harriet (b. 1818)</i>
2 fems	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Daus Eliza (b. 1810-1811) & Jane (b. 1812-1816)</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Dau Hannah (b. 1806-1807)</i>
1 fem	50-60	[1770-1780]	<i>Unknown wife b. 1770-1774 (Jane? she d. 1830-1840?)</i>
1 fem	80-90	[1730-1740]	Unidentified (mother-in-law?)

Note: Missing from the 1830 household is the young male (presumed son) born 1804-1810, and the young male (presumed son) born 1810-1820.

Note: James is listed next to his son Alexander on this census.

Also living in Springfield Twp. in 1830 (besides James and his son, Alexander) were Benjamin Patterson (p. 21, age 50-60) and John Patterson (p. 13, age 30-40. This Benjamin and John are unidentified.

In 1840 there are four James Patterson households in Hamilton County. However, none of them are old enough to be the James we seek. Records found in James' probate file prove that by 1840, James—the subject of this chapter—had left Hamilton County for Miami County.

Many of the pages in James' fat probate file are depositions given in 1861 in Probate Court as a result of a suit instigated by Joshua Robison/Robinson on behalf of his minor children. (Joshua was husband of James' deceased daughter, Harriet). Joshua brought suit against James Patterson Jr. (James nephew, whom he appointed as administrator of his estate; James Jr. was husband of James' daughter, Hannah). Joshua questioned James Jr.'s, handling of the estate, and in Joshua's suit he even charged James Jr. with dishonesty.

On 30 Dec 1861 James Patterson Jr. (James' nephew, Samuel's son, husband of James' daughter Hannah) was called before the Court to testify. In his testimony he states:

“In the fall of 1837, the deceased removed to the farm where I lived [in Miami Co.]. He brought a team and afterwards sold it, and said he would rather pay me for doing his loading and “dragging” than keep a team. I hauled his wood and took him to church and did his willing. The farm belonged to deceased. The same services continued up to 1845—the labor averaged about the same each year.... May 7/59 I paid the old man's [1 illegible word—perhaps “note”] \$75.00 for Saml. Pattersons house.³² I paid it to Ezekiel Clark. The house was in Huntersville Miami County. 1860 March 10 I paid Saml. Patterson \$16.18 by order of deceased. Sept 20 1860 I [1 illegible word—perhaps “roofed”] Saml. Patterson's house by the order of deceased—paid therefore \$11.11.

[Signed] James Patterson Jr.”³³

³¹ Note that on the census page (p. 19 of 24) on which James and son Alexander are listed in 1830, “Springfield Township, contd.” is written very clearly, sideways, on the left side of the page. The first four (of 24) pages for Springfield Township list the inhabitants of the “Town of Mount Pleasant Springfield Township.” The total number of families living in the town of Mt. Pleasant is given at the bottom of page 3. Thus those listed on pages 5-24 do *not* live in Mt. Pleasant, but are residents of Springfield Twp. **Ancestry.com has incorrectly indexed James and Alexander in “Mount Pleasant.”**

³² Samuel is old James' mentally disabled son. Other records in the probate file make it clear that James wanted ensure that his son was provided for.

³³ It is clear that James Jr. appeared in person before the Court and gave his testimony. James Jr. did not just write a deposition and file it with the Court. James Jr. signed the deposition, but I think this is because James Jr. was allowed to read the Clerk's transcription of his testimony and sign it when he found it to be accurate.

Thus we know that **no later than the autumn of 1837 James left Hamilton Co., OH, and came to Miami Co., OH** where his brother, Samuel, was living. James' daughter, Hannah, married Samuel's son, James [Jr.] about 1829, and this could be another reason why James moved—he wanted to be near his daughter and nephew/son-in-law.

In James Jr.'s deposition he states that in 1837 he (James Jr.) was living on a farm owned by his father-in-law—James, the subject of this chapter. Where was this farm located, and when had James purchased that land?

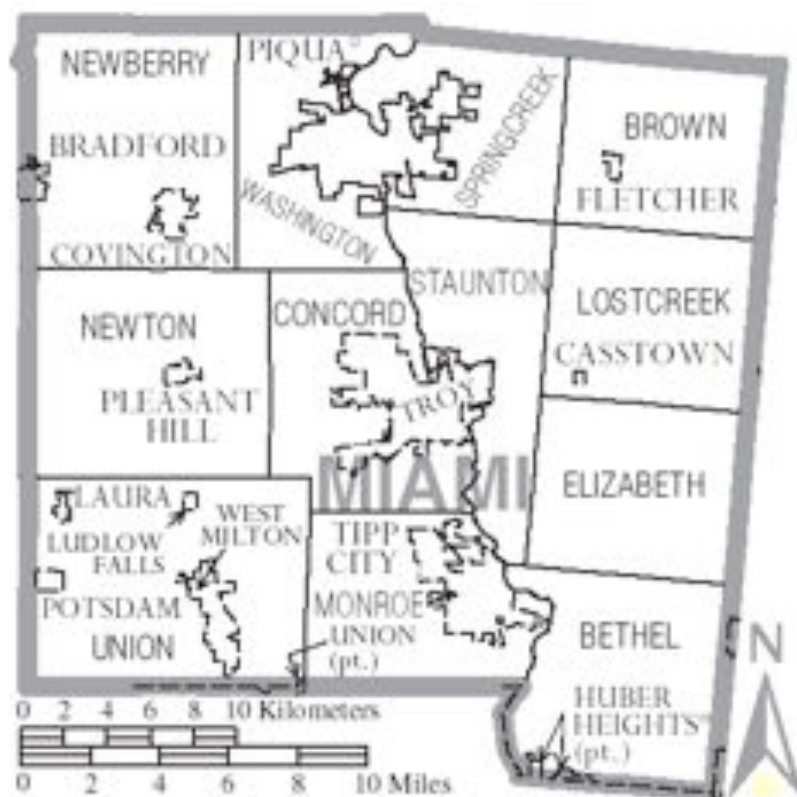
It is certain that the James Patterson who patented land in Elizabeth Twp., Miami Co., OH on 13 July 1812 (recorded in Deed Bk. 24, p. 339,³⁴ per Miami County Deed Index transcribed on-line by the Troy Historical Society at www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/m-county/deeds/recorder.htm) is the James who concerns us here. The coordinates of this land (in the transcribed info) were: Range 10, Section 2, Township 7, and they refer to coordinates used in the "Between the Miamis Survey." The map below shows the northern half of this survey. It comes from *Early Ohio Settlers: Purchasers of Land in Southwestern Ohio, 1800-1840* compiled by Ellen T. & David A. Berry (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1986), p. xv. Roman numerals are Range numbers; Arabic numerals are Township numbers.

[See survey map next page.]



³⁴ This 1812 deed was apparently either recorded with, or referred to in, a later deed dated 29 Sept 1848 involving the same land.. This 1848 deed was recorded in Bk. 24, p. 339.

After locating the land on the above survey map, one sees that the land was located in Miami County. Referring to a Miami County township map (see below), and using the curves of the Miami River as a guide, one can see that the land was located in Elizabeth Township.



We know, then, that the farm to which James Jr. referred in his 1861 Probate Court deposition was located on this Elizabeth Twp. land purchased by James [Sr.] in 1812. We also know that at the time of the purchase James Sr. resided in Hamilton County where he was raising his family. Further, we know that after James' daughter, Hannah, married her first cousin (James Jr., son of Samuel), James allowed his daughter and son-in-law to make their home on his Elizabeth Twp. land. A short time later—in the “fall of 1837,” per James Jr.'s 1861 Probate Court deposition—James Sr. left Hamilton County and joined his daughter and son-in-law on the Elizabeth Twp. farm, and old James lived with them for a few years.

Note that James Jr. deposed that the services he performed for his father-in-law, James Sr., while James Sr. resided with him, “continued up to 1845.” We therefore know that about 1845 James Sr. left the Elizabeth Twp. farm and moved to Spring Creek Twp., where he is found on the 1850 census (see below) living in the household of another son-in-law, Joshua J. Robison/Robinson, who had married James Sr.'s daughter, Harriet.

The above facts are based on land records. As already stated, a James Patterson purchased Elizabeth Twp. land in 1812. Then, on 27 Dec 1846 a James Patterson granted to “James Patterson Jr. et al” this very same land (coordinates R10, T2, S10, recorded in Deed Bk. 22, p. 663, per transcription of Deed Index cited above). Then, on 29 Sept 1848 James and Hannah Patterson sold this same land to Levi Hart (Deed Bk. 24, p. 339).

Records in James Sr.'s probate file show that when James Sr. died, James Jr. was indebted to his father-in-law for several thousand dollars. Joshua Robison/Robinson brought suit

because he did not believe that James Jr., Administrator of James Sr.'s estate, properly reported the amount of this indebtedness. I believe that in 1846 when James Sr. sold the Elizabeth Twp. land to James Jr., James Jr. entered into a contract with his father-in-law to pay off his debt; and that it is the amount of this unpaid debt (including accrued interest), as stated in James Jr.'s Administrator's report, that Joshua Robison/Robinson was questioning.

To review the pieced-together facts of James' life upon coming to Ohio:

James was living in Springfield, Hamilton Co., OH no later than 1809 (and probably by 1807), and he was still living there in 1830. (James' listings on the 1820 and 1830 Hamilton Co. censuses were presented earlier in this chapter.)

The probate records tell us that **in the fall of 1837 James went to live with his son-in-law, James "Jr.," on a farm in Elizabeth Twp., Miami Co., OH.** James Jr. had married James' daughter, Hannah. James [Sr.] had purchased this land in 1812 but did not reside there until 1837, and it was never his permanent home. It is likely that by 1840 old James had left his daughter's home, and had removed to Spring Creek Twp.

James Sr. cannot be located with certainty on the 1840 census. He should be easy to "spot"—he would be about 74 years old, his wife had probably died, and he would have had his 33-year-old mentally disabled son Samuel with him, as well as his daughter Harriet, about 22 years old, not yet married to Joshua Robison/Robinson. However, no James Patterson fitting this description is found as head of household in Miami County in 1840.

The families of James and his brother Samuel were very close. As we've learned, James' daughter, Hannah, married Samuel's son, James. I think it probable that old **James and his not-yet-married daughter, Harriet, were living in 1840 in the Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH household of James' nephew, Robert Patterson.** (Robert was son of James' brother, Samuel.) We know from the probate records that James was definitely in Miami County by 1840, but he is not found as head of household anywhere in Miami Co. in 1840. I don't know where James could be living if not with his nephew Robert (see below). I also don't know who the oldest male (age 70-80, so born 1760-1770) could be, if not the James who concerns us here. In 1840 Robert's father, Samuel, headed his own household in Spring Creek.

1840 Spring Creek, Miami, OH (p. 3 of 16)

Robt. Patterson

1 male	40-50	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>Robt. b. 1795, s/o Samuel bapt. 1768, s/o Robt. Sr.</i>
1 male	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>Robt.'s son Samuel b. 1830</i>
1 male	70-80	[b. 1760-1770]	<i>Old James bapt. 1766, son of Robert Sr.</i>
1 fem	0-5	[b. 1835-1840]	<i>Robt's dau Mary A. b. abt. 1838</i>
2 fems	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>Robt's daus Jane b. 1832 and Hannah b. abt. 1835</i>
1 fem	15-20	[b. 1820-1825]	<i>Old James' unmarried dau, Harriet</i>
1 fem	40-50	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>Robert's wife Mary _____ (Rankin?) b. abt. 1797</i>

NOTE: *Old James' son, Samuel (b. abt. 1807) is not accounted for. He is perhaps "working out" on a neighboring farm. (See 1860 census where Samuel was a laborer on a nearby farm.)*

About 1845 James' youngest daughter, Harriet, married Joshua Robison/Robinson (a widower), and at this time James went to live with them in Spring Creek Township. James was still living with Joshua when he died in 1861. See 1850 and 1860 censuses below:

1850 Spring Creek, Miami, OH 22 July 1850 (pp. 27-28 of 39)

Joshua J. Robinson	38	[b. 1812]	PA	farmer
Harriet "	32	[b. 1818]	OH	<i>Harriet, dau of James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert Sr.</i>
Susan A. "	16	[b. 1834]	OH	<i>Joshua's dau w/first wife</i>

Rebecca C. “	14	[b. 1836] OH	<i>Joshua’s dau w/first wife</i>
John A. “	12	[b. 1838] OH	<i>Joshua’s dau w/first wife</i>
James H. “	10	[b. 1840] OH	<i>Joshua’s son w/first wife</i>
Julia H. “	8	[b. 1842] OH	<i>Joshua’s dau w/first wife</i>
Alexander “	2	[b. 1848] OH	<i>Joshua’s son with 2nd wife Harriet</i>
James Patterson	84	[b. 1766 PA]	<i>James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert of Rostraver</i>
Samuel Patterson	43	[b. 1807] OH	“idiotic” <i>Samuel, s/o James bapt. 1766</i>

James’ daughter, Harriet (2nd wife of Joshua Robison/Robinson) died 1850-1854. Joshua then married, for the 3rd time, a woman named Margaret.

1860 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 24 July 1860 (p. 19 of 40)

Joshua J. Robinson	48	[b. 1812] PA	farmer	
Margert [sic] “	42	[b. 1818] OH		
James “	20	[b. 1840] OH	farm hand	<i>Joshua’s son w/1st wife</i>
Julia H. “	18	[b. 1842] OH		<i>Joshua’s dau w/1st wife</i>
Alexander “	13	[b. 1847] OH		<i>Joshua’s son w/2nd wife /Harriet</i>
Elizabeth “	8	[b. 1852] OH		<i>Joshua’s dau w/2nd wife Harriet</i>
William “	5	[b. 1855] OH		<i>Joshua’s son w/3rd wife</i>
Elmer A. Thomas	14	[b. 1846] OH		
Hada??a Thomas [fem]	11	[b. 1849] OH		
James Patterson	96	[b. 1764] PA	retired farmer	

NOTE: In 1860 “idiotic” son Samuel is a “day laborer” in household of John & Elizabeth Brooks.

We do not know James’ exact date of death, but a three-dollar receipt dated 30 Mar 1861 found in the probate file, for the “funeral carriage...of James Patterson Senior on Mar. 10/61” gives us **James’ approximate date of death: March 1861.**

It is not known where James is buried. His mentally disabled son, Samuel, is buried in Forest Hill Cemetery in Piqua, Miami Co., OH, so we might suppose that James was also buried there. However, Washington Twp. and the City of Piqua did not purchase the land on which Forest Hill Cemetery was erected until 1868—seven years after James died.³⁵ The burial records of Forest Hill Cemetery do contain three James Pattersons, but none of them were buried in 1861.³⁶

We do know that James was buried in some formally-organized cemetery, because a receipt dated 18 May 1862 found in James’ probate file shows that \$47 was paid to “Hathaway & Espy” for “a Set of grave Stones for said Dec’d.” and a receipt dated 7 Nov 1862 for \$23 was paid by the estate “for Stone base enclosing lot in Grave Yard.” Also, in testimony given to the Probate Court on Dec 30, 1861 by James Patterson Jr. (James’ son in law, Administrator of James’ estate), James Jr. deposed that he used estate money for a “stone to enclose the grave[s] of deceased and wife in the old graveyard. The work is not done yet. The stones are not delivered, but contracted for with [illegible two first names or initials] Hamilton,³⁷ who are [1 illegible word], and one is an heir of the estate.”

³⁵ *The First Century of Piqua Ohio* compiled by John A. Raynor (Piqua, OH: Magee Bros. Publishing Co.), p. 191.

³⁶ See list at www.thetroyhistoricalociety.org/piqua/f_hill-p.htm#a. These records were “copied during 1983/84 by the late Cathy Hecker of Covington Ohio,” per a note on this website. This transcription shows 3 James Pattersons: 1 buried 29 July 1869 (no age at death); one buried 28 Sept 1873 (no age at death); and one buried 22 Apr 1957 (age 82).

³⁷ Probate records show that James’ son, Alexander, predeceased his father. Alexander’s children were named in the records. One of Alexander’s daughters, Elizabeth, “intermarried with William Hamilton.” These are

Unfortunately, nowhere in the probate records is the name or location of this cemetery mentioned.

A local history tells us that the earliest settlers living near Piqua were buried in a graveyard on land owned by “the Hilliards in East Piqua. This is on the hill near the north line of the Chas. Hilliard farm. While this was considered a private burying ground, permission was given to bury quite a number of the old settlers, and some of these old pioneers have never been removed.”³⁸ Another old cemetery was created by the residents of Piqua on land donated by Mathew Caldwell about 1809. This cemetery does not now exist; it was “abandoned in 1890 and the dead removed to other cemeteries.” Another cemetery, called the “Piqua Cemetery” was “laid out about 1840, and abandoned in 1890.” Other early cemeteries that were not used exclusively for family members were the Johnston cemetery and the McKinney Cemetery.³⁹ Perhaps old James was buried in one of these early cemeteries, though no transcriptions found on-line to date list him.

A document titled, “Settlement and distribution of the Estate of James Patterson,” found in James’ probate file, names six children. That document is next transcribed in full. The names of James’ children have been placed in bold type in my transcription:

Settlement and distribution of the Estate of James Patterson Senior

It appearing to the Court that the Said James Patterson Senior deceased intestate leaving the following named persons as legal heirs of said Estate To wit
The Heirs of **Alexander Patterson** deceased entitled to on Sixth part of said Estate—Namely

1. Susan Cox intermarried with Thompson Cox –
2. Hannah Legg intermarried with Charles Legg –
3. Elizabeth Hamilton intermarried with William Hamilton –
4. Catherine McGowan intermarried with Otto McGowan –
5. Isaac Patterson
6. Robert Patterson
7. Abby Jane Patterson
8. and Mary Ann Patterson

being severally entitled their equal share of one Sixth part of said Estate

Hannah Patterson intermarried with James Patterson [son of Samuel]

Jane Edwards intermarried with [Ames?] R. Edwards

Samuel Patterson

Eliza Clark intermarried with Isaac S. Clark

And The Children of **Harriet** intermarried with Joshua J. Robison [*sic*] but now deceased leaving Alexander P. Robison and Mary Elizabeth Robison Minor heirs and Joshua J. Robison their Guardian,

And it further appearing to the Court that the said James Patterson Senior in his life time made an advancement to the said Jane Edwards, in the Sum of Two hundred dollars for which said Admr. James Patterson Jr. holds her receipt as Such – And also that in March 1852 that said deceased did deed to Eliza Clark a Certain House and Lot in Pequa Known as the Exchange [1 unreadable word] for which she agreed to pay the Sum of \$800 and also the further Sum of \$25 dollars [*sic*] per annum during the life time of said

perhaps the Hamiltons referred to in James Jr.’s deposition. Elizabeth would have been one of the heirs of her grandfather’s estate.

³⁸ *The First Century of Piqua Ohio*, compiled by John A. Raynor (Piqua, OH: Magee Bros. Publishing Co.), p. 191.

³⁹ *Ibid*, p. 191.

deceased and it further appearing that the said Eliza Clark is willing to take Said Real Estate in full Satisfaction of her distribution Share upon Condition that Said Claims against her shall be discharged and all the Co heirs are Satisfied that the Same Shall be done It is therefore ordered by the Court here that in Consideration of Said Arrangement the Said Admr. is hereby authorized to release and enter Satisfaction of Said Claims accordingly and that She the said Eliza Clark take said real Estate in full Satisfaction of her distribution share.

And it further appearing to the Court that Samuel Patterson one of the heirs aforesaid is and has been in possession of a certain house and lot in [Huntermville?] Miami County purchased for him in the life time of said James Patterson Senior at the Cost of Seventy five dollars but that the deed was taken in the name of Said deceased and that Said Samuel is willing to take the said property at the price aforesaid and the other heirs are willing that the Same Shall So be done It is thereupon ordered that the Said [Lease?] of \$75 dollars [*sic*] shall be Charged against him in the distribution of Said Estate as an advancement Made to him and that by the Consent of all Co heirs he is hereby invested with all the rights and Intents of Said Estate therein

It is thereupon ordered by the Court that the amount now found due and in the hands of the Said James Patterson Jr. Administrator to wit the Sum of

[blank space]

to be distributed among the Said heirs accordingly to wit To The heirs of Alexander Patterson deceased one Fifth part of said Estate—To Hannah Edwards one-fifth part deducting Said Sum of two hundred dollars, To the heirs of Harriet Robison one fifth part To Hannah Patterson one fifth part and to Samuel Patterson one fifth part deducting said Sum of Seventy five dollars –

[This is the end of the 2nd page. If there were a third page, it is lost. There is no date on either of these pages. The settlement was probably made early in 1863, as pages of testimony relating to this case are dated 30 Dec 1862.]

James Patterson had the following children:

- I. **? ROBERT PATTERSON? (*Conjecture*)** – One would expect James to name his first son after his father, Robert. The 1800 Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA census shows a male aged 10-16 (**born 1784-1790**) in James' household. **If** this is a son, this son's name was surely Robert. Since James is stated to be a freeman (unmarried, or possibly widowed) on Drumore tax lists through the one dated 1791, putative son Robert might be a son with a first wife. As theorized above, son Robert might have stayed behind in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA with his grandparents when his father moved to Ohio about 1805-1806. In this theory, Robert would have married a woman named Anny, who died 1823 and who was buried in Round Hill Cemetery where Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson are buried. And, in this theory, Robert would have left Rostraver after Anny died, perhaps joining his father in Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH. No son Robert was named in the 1861 Probate records, nor were any children of a son Robert mentioned. Therefore, if a son named Robert existed, he died by 1861, without issue.
- II. **?Daughter ____ Patterson b. abt. 1784? (*Conjecture*)** – If this daughter existed, she d. by 1863 and had no issue (*not named in estate settlement of her father*). If

this daughter existed, she would have been named after the mother of James' theoretical first wife.

- III. **?Daughter Mary Patterson b. 1784-1790? (Conjecture)** – If this daughter existed, she d. by 1863 and had no issue (*not named in estate settlement of her father*). If this daughter existed, as James' 2nd daughter, her name would have been Mary—named after James' mother according to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern.
- IV. **?Daughter _____ Patterson b. 1790-1800? (Conjecture)** – If this daughter existed, she d. by 1863 and had no issue (*not named in estate settlement of her father*). If this daughter existed, she would have been named after James' theoretical first wife.

(The following children were born of James' (second?) wife Jane:

- V. **ALEXANDER PATTERSON** – Alexander is a *proven* son of old James because he is named as a son in old James' probate file; Alexander was **b. 11 Jan 1799; d. 18 Aug 1856**; buried New Burlington Cemetery, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH; ⁴⁰ **m. Elizabeth _____** (she b. abt. 1801 in OH, per 1850 census & 1880 census of her daughter Susan). Alexander's father, James, left Hamilton County sometime after the 1830 census and went to Miami County, but Alexander stayed behind. After Alexander died, his widow came to Miami County with their three youngest children (Robert, Abby Jane, Mary). **Note:** Alexander named his 2nd daughter Abigail Jane. "Jane" was the name of James' wife on the 1801 Drumore, Lancaster Co. deed. The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the 2nd daughter named after the father's mother so perhaps, since Alexander named his 2nd daughter "Abigail Jane," the name of James' wife was *Abigail Jane*.

1830 [Mount Pleasant?], Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH (p. 19 of 24)

Alexander Patterson

1 male	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Alexander b. abt. 1799, s/o James</i>
1 male	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>Oldest son James (d. Apr 1841)</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>Dau Elizabeth b. abt. 1825</i>
2 fems	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>Daus Susan b. 1822-23 & Hannah b. 1823-25</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Wife Elizabeth b. abt. 1801</i>

Note: Alexander is listed next to his father on this census.

1840 Springfield Twp. Hamilton Co., OH (p. 9 of 38)

Alexander Patterson

1 male	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Alexander b. abt. 1799, s/o James</i>
2 males	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Sons Isaac (b. 1836) & Robert (b. 1838)</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Oldest son James (d. Apr 1841)</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Dau Catherine (b. abt. 1830)</i>

⁴⁰ Transcription of gravestone inscriptions at New Burlington Cemetery, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH; submitted by Shirlene L. Jensen to rootsweb.com (www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ohhamilt/cemnewburlington.htm). Note on web page says: "This record is from the Marie Dickore Research Collection." Birth date and death date for Alexander is given.

1 fem 10-15 [1825-1830] *Dau Elizabeth (b. abt. 1825)*
 2 fems 15-20 [1820-1825] *Daus Susan (b. 1822-23) & Hannah (b. 1823-25)*
 2 fems 30-40 [1800-1810] *Wife Elizabeth b. abt. 1801 + Unidentified*

1850 Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH 2 Sept 1850 (p. 42 of 88)

Alexander Patterson 51 [1799] OH [*sic—error?*] farmer
 Elizabeth “ 49 [1801] OH
 Catherine “ 20 [1830] OH
 Elizabeth “ 18 [1832] OH [*age error—should be age 28?*]
 Isaac “ 14 [1836] OH
 Robert “ 12 [1838] OH
 Abby Jane “ 9 [1841] OH
 Mary A. “ 6 [1844] OH

1860 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 1 June 1860 (p. 65 of 116)

Elizabeth Patterson 59 [1801] OH
 Robert “ 22 [1838] OH
 Jane “ 19 [1841] OH
 Mary “ 16 [1844] OH

1870 Census – Elizabeth is not found on the 1870 census. Presumably, she has died.

Alexander had 9 children (per James’ estate settlement):

A. Susan Patterson m. Thompson Cox by 1863 (probably 1853-1854)

1870 P.O. Fletcher, Springcreek, Miami Co., OH 3 Aug 1870 (p. 22 of 41)

Thompson Cox 48 [1822] OH farmer
 Susan “ 48 [1822] OH
 [Memray?] [male] “ 15 [1855] OH works on farm
 Edmond “ 9 [1861] OH
 Anna Patterson 11 [1859] OH asst. in house (*Susan’s niece, d/o her bro Isaac*)

1880 Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH 11-13 June 1880 (p. 17 of 26)

Thompson Cox 57 [1823] OH OH NJ farmer
 Susan “ 57 [1823] OH OH OH
 Edmund “ 19 [1861] OH OH OH farmer

B. Hannah Patterson m. Charles Legg by 1863 (probably 1846-1847)

1870 P.O. Stringtown, German Twp., Richland Co., IL 5 Aug 1870 (p. 12 of 26)

Charles Legg 47 [1823] OH physician
 Hannah “ 47 [1823] OH
 Caspar W. “ 22 [1848] OH works on farm
 William A. “ 20 [1850] OH

1880 German Twp., Richland Co., IL 9-10 June 1880 (p. 15 of 23)

Charles Legg 55 [1825] OH [blank] [blank] physician
 Hannah “ 55 [1825] OH [blank] [blank]

C. Elizabeth Patterson b. Jan 1832 (1900 census); m. William Hamilton probably 1859-1860 (based on son Frank b. 1861). William Hamilton was son of John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton. Flora was her father’s first cousin. (See chart in Chapter IV.) Elizabeth d. ___ Feb 1914 in Saginaw, MI (buried 1 Feb 1914 in Forest Hill Cemetery, Piqua, OH, cemetery records); William died ___ Aug 1890 (buried Forest Hill 14 Aug 1890). Elizabeth had two children who survived to adulthood: Frank and Fannie. See Chapter IV for further information on Elizabeth’s family.

D. James Patterson b. 1825-1830 (censuses); d. Apr [no date] 1841; buried New Burlington Cemetery, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH with his father, Alexander ⁴¹; no issue

E. Catherine Patterson m. Otto McGowan by 1863; cannot find on 1870 census

F. Isaac Patterson b. abt. 1836 OH (censuses); d. ____ (probably 1860-1870); in 1857 Isaac m. Lydia Ellworth (Marriage license #7615); in another record Lydia's maiden name is given as "Ainsworth." Lydia was b. abt. 1837 in OH & she d. ____ (probably 1860-1870).

1860 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 1 June 1860 (p. 8 of 116)

Isaac Patterson 24 [1836] OH

Lydia " 23 [1837] OH

Anna " 1 [1859] OH

1870 Census – Cannot find Isaac or Lydia anywhere.

1880 Census – Cannot find Isaac or Lydia anywhere.

It is probable that both Isaac and Lydia died before the 1870 census.

In 1870 their daughter, Anna, is living in the Spring Creek Twp.

household of Isaac's sister, Susan Cox (married to Thompson Cox).

G. Robert Patterson b. abt. 1838 OH (1850 & 1860 censuses); as of 1860 Robert was living in his widowed mother's household. After that, he cannot be found on censuses with certainty. *Note:* The Robert Patterson married to Mary Y. who was head of household in Spring Creek 1870 & 1880, and head of household in Piqua 1900 & 1910 is not this Robert. The Robert with wife Mary Y. was born Sept 1836 and was the son of James and Hannah (Patterson) Patterson. That Robert's father, James, was the son of Samuel, son of Robert Sr. of Westmoreland Co., PA. That Robert's mother, Hannah Patterson, was the daughter of James, son of Robert Sr. of Westmoreland Co., PA. Of interest is the Warren Co., OH will of one Robert C. Patterson written in 1869 (recorded in Miami Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 284. Could there have been two Robert C. Pattersons? One the son of James & Hannah; the other the son of Alexander & Elizabeth? And did Alexander's son Robert die in 1869 in Warren Co., OH, explaining why he cannot be found on censuses after 1860?

Continuing with the children of Alexander, son of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson:

H. Abby Jane Patterson b. abt. 1841 OH (censuses); unmarried in 1863

I. Mary Ann Patterson b. abt. 1844 OH (censuses); unmarried in 1863

Continuing with the children of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson:

VI. ?JAMES PATTERSON? (Conjecture) – One would expect James to have named a third son after himself, according to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern. If James did have a third son named James, son James would have been **born**

⁴¹ Transcription of gravestone inscriptions at New Burlington Cemetery, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., OH; submitted by Shirlene L. Jensen to rootsweb.com (www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ohhamilt/cemnewburlington.htm). Note on web page says: "This record is from the Marie Dickore Research Collection." No birth date or age at death for Alexander is given.

between 1800 and 1806, and he would have had to predecease his father, leaving no issue. (Otherwise he, or his children, would have been named in his father's estate settlement in 1861.) As the (putative) third son, James would be the male age 16-18 (born 1802-1804) in James' 1820 Hamilton Co. household. One might theorize that he is the presently unidentified James living 1850 in Spring Creek, married to a woman named Martha. However, this doesn't agree with the probate records of old James who died in 1861. Those records name no son James, nor any children of a son named James.

Continuing with the proven children of James:

- VII. HANNAH PATTERSON b. 1806-1807 in OH (censuses); d. ___ June 1878;** buried 1 July 1878 in Forest Lawn Cemetery, Piqua Co., OH in Section 67, Lot 4.⁴² Hannah **married James Patterson "Jr.," her first cousin.** Based on the age of a young male born 1825-1830 in James Jr.'s 1830 Spring Creek household, Hannah probably married James Jr. about 1829, when she was 22-23 years old. (However, that young male is not found in James Jr.'s 1840 household, so either he died young, or perhaps that young male was not a son—in which case son Robert's birth date (about 1837) would indicate a marriage in, say, 1835, when Hannah was in her late twenties. James Jr. was born 6 Oct 1799⁴³ and was the son of her father's brother, Samuel. James Jr. died ___ July 1869 and was buried 29 July 1869 in Forest Lawn Cemetery, in Section 67, Lot 4, next to Hannah.⁴⁴ James Jr.'s will was written 15 July 1869 (filed in Miami Co. Probate file #4739) and names wife Hannah and children Robert C., Patterson Caroline F. Patterson, Ann Eliza Patterson and Flora Jane Patterson. James Jr. appointed his son Robert C. and his daughter Caroline as executors. The will was witnessed by Joseph Dickson and Elijah Patterson. The will was proved 12 Aug 1869. Hannah's father, James, granted several tracts of land to her husband. As discussed above, on 27 Dec 1846 James (Sr.) granted to Hannah's husband, James Jr., a tract of land in Elizabeth Twp., Miami County (Bk. 22, p. 663). This is the land (coordinates S10 T2 R10) purchased by James (Sr.) on 13 July 1812. Two years later, on 29 Sept 1848, James Jr. and Hannah sold the land to Levi Hart (Bk. 24, p. 339). Hannah's father also sold a tract in Spring Creek Twp. to James Jr. on 2 Jan 1849 (Bk. 24, p. 514). James (Sr.) had purchased this land 16 Sept 1846 from Demas Lindley (Bk. 14, pp. 488-489). Probate records reveal that when Hannah's father died, her husband was indebted to the estate in the amount of several thousand dollars. (Joshua

⁴² See transcription of Forest Hill Cemetery burials at www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/piqua/f_hill-p.htm#a.

⁴³ *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, OH* by Lindsey M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970), 138. This book was "printed 1970 under the sponsorship of the Daytron Circle, Colonial Dames of America." In the introduction of this book it is stated that the author, Lindsay Brien, wrote a column, "Our Forefathers..." which appeared every Sunday in the *Dayton Journal* for many years. The genealogical data in this book is a compilation of those columns. All eight children of Samuel and Hannah (Patterson) Patterson are listed in this source, with exact birth dates. (Somebody had a Bible!)

⁴⁴ See transcription of Forest Hill Cemetery burials at www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/piqua/f_hill-p.htm#a.

Robison/Robinson, who had married Hannah's sister, Harriet, brought a suit to Probate Court disputing the amount owed by James Jr. to the estate.)

1810 Census – Hannah's father James was probably in Ohio, but the 1810 OH census does not exist.

1820 Census – Hannah is the young female age 10-16 in her father's Hamilton Co. household.

1830 Census – James' father, Samuel, cannot be located on the 1830 census. It is not certain that either of the James Pattersons living in Miami Co., OH in 1830 is the James who married Hannah.

1840 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (p. 3 of 16)

James Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>James b. 1799, son of Samuel, son of Robert Sr.</i>
1 male	0-5	[b. 1835-1840]	<i>Son Robert b. abt. 1837</i>
1 male	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>Unidentified</i>
1 fem	30-40	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>James' wife, Hannah (Patterson), d/o James, s/o Robert Sr.</i>

1850 Spring Creek, Miami, OH 20 July 1850 (p. 25 of 39)

James Patterson	50 [1800] PA	farmer	<i>James b. 1799, son of Samuel, son of Robert Sr.</i>
Hannah "	43 [1807] OH		<i>Wife Hannah, dau of James, son of Robert Sr.</i>
Robert "	13 [1837] OH		
Caroline C. "	8 [1842] OH		
Ann E. "	6 [1844] OH		
Flora J. "	4 [1846] OH		

1860 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 24 July 1860 (p. 20 of 40)

James Patterson	61 [1799] PA	farmer	<i>James b. 1799, son of Samuel, son of Robert Sr.</i>
Hannah "	54 [1806] OH		<i>Wife Hannah, dau of James, son of Robert Sr.</i>
Robert C. "	23 [1837] OH	farm hand	
Caroline "	18 [1842] OH		
Annie E. "	15 [1845] OH		
Flora J. "	12 [1848] OH		

Hannah's husband, James, died 1869. (Miami Co. Probate file #4739 & cemetery info).

1870 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 23 July 1870 (p. 20 of 37)

Hannah Patterson	64 [1806] OH		
Caroline "	25 [1845] OH		<i>(age is under-stated)</i>
Anna E. "	23 [1847] OH		<i>(age is under-stated)</i>
Flora J. "	20 [1850] OH		<i>(age is under-stated)</i>

Hannah died 1878 (cemetery info).

Per censuses, and per James' Miami Co. probate file #4739, James ("Jr.") and Hannah (Patterson) Patterson had the following children who lived to adulthood:

- A. **Conjecture: ?Unknown son b. abt. 1830?;** out of household by 1850? - If this son existed, he was not living in 1869 when James wrote his will, as Robert was the only son named in the will.
- B. **Robert C. Patterson** b. abt. 1837 (censuses); d. ____; m. 1866 in Miami Co., OH, Mary Y. Garbry (Miami Co. Marriage Index). It does not appear that Robert had issue.

1840 Census – Robert is living in his father’s household.

1850 Census – Robert is living in his father’s household.

1860 Census – Robert is living in his father’s household.

1870 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 18 July 1870 (p. 4 of 41)

Robert Patterson 33 [b. 1837] OH farmer

Mary Y. “ 30 [b. 1840] OH

1880 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 7 June 1880 (p. 11 of 26)

Robert Patterson 43 [b. 1837] OH PA OH farmer

Mary “, wife 40 [b. 1840] OH OH VA

1900 Piqua City Ward 5, Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH 9 June 1900 (p. 15 of 24)

Robert C. Patterson 63 b. Sept 1836 OH PA OH married 34 yrs landlord

Mary Y. “ 60 b. Oct 1839 OH OH VA married 34 yrs no children

1910 Piqua Ward 4, Miami Co., OH 26 Apr 1910 (p. 26 of 27)

Robert C. Patterson 73 [1837] OH PA OH m. 44 yrs own income

Mary Y. “ 70 [1840] OH OH VA m. 44 yrs no children

1920 Census – Cannot find Robert or Lydia in Miami Co., OH. Presumably, they have died.

C. Caroline Patterson b. abt. 1842 (censuses); unmarried as of 1869

D. Ann Eliza Patterson b. abt. (censuses & Forest Hill burial records); d. ___ Jan 1936; buried 5 Jan 1936 in Forest Hill Cemetery; never married

E. Flora Jane Patterson b. abt. 1847 (censuses & Forest Hill burial records); d. ___ Nov 1917; buried 21 Nov 1917 in Forest Hill Cemetery; never married

Continuing with the children of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson:

VIII. SAMUEL PATTERSON b. abt. 1807 OH (censuses); **d. ___ June 1877** in Miami Co., OH; buried in Section 62, Lot 4, on 25 June 1877 in Forest Hill Cemetery, Piqua, Miami Co., OH. (See www.thetroyhistoricalociety.org/piquaf/hill-p.htm#a). Samuel had some kind of mental disability (he was described as “idiotic” on the 1850 census) and never married. Samuel’s condition explains why he was not named in the 1863 will of his Uncle Thomas Patterson. On 7 May 1859 Samuel’s father purchased a lot in Huntersville for Samuel to live in (Miami Co. Deed Bk. 34, p. 569). Miami County Probate File #3820 for “Samuel Patterson, Imbecile,” shows that after his father’s death, Samuel was well provided for. The Court appointed Andrew Patterson, Samuel’s cousin, as his guardian. Andrew was son of William P. Patterson, who was son of James of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA (brother of Robert who married Mary Stewart). **Note:** Samuel was the name of James’ oldest brother. The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the 4th son named after the father’s oldest brother. **IF** my conjecture about James having sons named Robert & Alexander is correct then, indeed, Samuel would be the 4th-born son.

1810 Census – Samuel is undoubtedly in his father’s household in Ohio, but the 1810 Ohio census does not exist.

1820 Census – Samuel is the male age 10-16 in his father’s Hamilton Co., OH household.

1830 Census – Samuel is probably still living with his father, but James cannot be found.

1840 Census – Samuel is probably still living with his father, but James cannot be found with certainty.

1850 Census – Samuel (who has the note “idiotic” next to his name on this census) is living with his father in the household of his sister, Harriet, who married Joshua J. Robison/Robinson.

1860 Census – Samuel’s father, James, is still living in Joshua Robison’s household, but Samuel is now found in the household of John Brooks in Piqua. Samuel is age 53 (born abt. 1807 OH) and is a “day laborer.”

1870 Census – Though Samuel did not die until 1877, he is not found in Miami Co., OH.

- IX. ELIZA E.**⁴⁵ **PATTERSON b. 1810-1811** OH (censuses); d. ____; not buried in Forest Hill Cemetery; place of burial unknown; m. Isaac S. Clark who died 1850-1860 (*censuses*). The probate records of her father show that old James sold Piqua Lot #25 to his daughter, “Eliza Clark,” on 24 Sept 1852. The amount Eliza still owed to her father’s estate was disputed by her brother-in-law, Joshua Robison/Robinson. When James acquired this Lot is not known. Perhaps he loaned Eliza and her husband the money, so it was a mortgage?

1850 Piqua, Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH 14 Aug 1850 (p. 78 of 104)

Isaac S. Clark	38 [1812]	“	[long string of ditto marks going back to “KY”]
Eliza “	39 [1811]	“	“none” [no occupation]
John W. “	13 [1837]	“	“
Augustus “	11 [1839]	“	“
Kate Laferty	25 [1825]	“	“
Martha McClure	1 [1849]	“	“

1860 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 8 June 1860 (p. 74 of 116)

Eliza Clark 50 [1800] OH
(living in household of David (age 62) & Eliza (age 48) Hunter)

Eliza is not found in Miami Co., OH in 1870. Perhaps she died 1863-1870. (She was living in 1863 at the time of the estate settlement of her father.)

- X. JANE PATTERSON b. 1812-1816** in OH (censuses); d. in Connersville, Fayette Co., IN sometime after 1885 (see biographical sketch below) & before the 1900 census; married Amos R. Edwards (her husband’s name is from her father’s probate records) who died 29 Dec 1864 in Connersville (see biographical sketch below).

1820 Census – Jane is the female age 0-10 in her father’s household

1830 Census – Cannot find her father James on this census. The Amos living alone in Hamilton Co., OH might be Jane’s future husband:

1830 Sycamore Twp., Hamilton Co., OH (p. 29 of 30)

Amos Edwards

1 male 20-30 [1800-1810]
(no other occupants of this household)

1840 Census – Jane is now married to Amos R. Edwards, but he cannot be found with certainty on this census. He is possibly the A. Edwards residing in an unknown township in Daviess Co., IN (but number of children in household is off).

⁴⁵ Eliza’s middle initial was not given in the probate records of her father, which refer to her as “Eliza Clark intermarried with Isaac S. Clark.” A Miami Co. deed recorded Book 24, p. 339 names Isaac S. Clark and wife Eliza E. Clark.

1850 Connersville, Fayette Co., IN 27 Sept 1850 (pp. 39-40 of 60)

Amos R. Edwards	42 [1808] PA	Clerk of the Court
Jane “	38 [1812] OH	
James A. “	14 [1836] PA	
Elizabeth J. “	12 [1838] PA	
William A. “	9 [1841] PA	
Francis M. “ [male]	4 [1846] PA	

1860 Connersville, Fayette Co., IN 10 July 1860 (p. 35 of 82)

A.R. Edwards	50 [1810] PA	farmer
Jane “	45 [1815] OH	
Alexander	23 [1837] IN	farm laborer
Elizabeth “	21 [1839] IN	
Alfred “	19 [1841] IN	farm laborer
Francis M. “	15 [1845] IN	farm laborer

1870 P.O. Connersville, Connersville Twp., Fayette Co., IN 27 July 1870 (p. 54 of 93)

Jane Edwards	58 [1812] OH
Francis “	24 [1846] IN

1880 Connersville Twp., Fayette Co., IN 17 June 1880 (p. 28 of 32)

Jane Edwards	64 [1816] OH PA PA	widow
Frank “	35 [1845] IN OH OH	

1900 Census – Jane is not found. Presumably, she has died. Her son, Frank (age 54, b. Aug 1845 IN, father b. PA, mother b. OH, single, painter) is living alone in Connersville..

The following biographical sketches are found in *History of Fayette County, Indiana* (Chicago: Warner, Beers & Co., 1885), p. 271:

“Amos R. Edwards (deceased), late of Connersville Township, was one of the leading citizens of this county, born in Greene County, Penn., in 1808, a son of William Edwards, a native of Indiana, where he was reared. Our Subject’s parents moved to this county in 1817 and resided here till their deaths. He grew to manhood here and was educated in the Fayette County district schools, his early life being spent in mercantile business in Fairfield, Franklin County, and Connersville, Fayette County. He subsequently purchased land in this locality and for several years engaged in farming. About 1845 he was elected to fill a vacancy in the office of County Clerk and subsequently served in that capacity for twelve consecutive years, after which he retired from active business. He was prominently identified with the Junciton Railroad construction and was ever in the lead in public enterprises of every sort. Mr. Edwards was **married to Miss Jane Patterson, who was born and reared in Ohio**, and by this union four children were born: Alexander, Elizabeth (deceased), Alfred (deceased), and Francis. Mr. Edwards died December 29, 1864; his widow is still living.”

“Alexander Edwards, farmer, Connersville Township, was born in this county in 1835; son of Amos R. and Jane (Patterson) Edwards. Our subject’s early life was passed partly on the farm and partly in the town of Connersville, in the public schools of which he was educated. Since his maturity he has been chiefly and quite extensively engaged in farming and stock-raising, in which he has been very successful. He now owns 246 acres of excellent land, well provided with fine buildings and all modern

conveniences. Mr. Edwards was united in marriage, December 24, 1862, with Catharine Sparks, a native of this county and a daughter of William Sparks, one of the most notable of the pioneers. Mr. Edwards is an industrious, energetic farmer, and, though careful in his dealings, is a liberal supporter of all legitimate enterprises.”

Per censuses, Amos R. & Jane (Patterson) Edwards had children:

- A. **James Alexander Edwards** b. 1835 IN (see bio above); d. ____; m. Catherine Sparks (see bio above)
- B. **Elizabeth J. Edwards** b. 1838-1839 IN (censuses)
- C. **William Alfred Edwards** b. abt. 1841 IN (censuses)
- D. **Francis “Frank” M. Edwards** b. 1845-1846 IN (censuses); probably never married (living alone, unmarried, in Connersville in 1900)

Continuing with the children of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson:

- XI. HARRIET PATTERSON** b. **abt. 1818** in OH (1850 census); **m. Joshua J. Robison/Robinson** in 1846 (Joshua deposed in Probate Court: “I married his [James’] daughter in 1846”); Harriet **d. 1850-1854**. On 7 Dec 1849 Harriet’s husband, Joshua, became indebted to her father in the amount of \$2,500 (described as a mortgage in list of debts owing to the estate in James’ probate file; filed in Deed Bk. 25, p. 526). These are the same land coordinates (S06 T 01 R11) of land in Spring Creek Twp. that James had purchased from William McKinney on 5 Mar 1834 (Bk. 11, p. 417).

1820 Census – Harriet is in her father’s Hamilton Co., OH household.

1830 Census – Harriet is in her father’s Hamilton Co., OH household.

Hannah married Joshua Robison/Robinson probably about 1833, when she was 15.

1840 Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH (p. 5 of 14)

Joshua Robeson

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Joshua b. abt. 1812 PA</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Probably son John b. abt. 1838 (wrong age recorded)</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Dau Rebecca b. abt. 1836</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Dau Susan b. abt. 1834</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Joshua’s unknown first wife who d. 1842-1847</i>

1850 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 20 July 1850 (pp. 27-28 of 39)

Joshua J. Robinson	38 [b. 1812] PA	farmer
Harriet “	32 [b. 1818] OH	<i>Harriet b. 1818, d/o James, s/o Robt. Sr. of Rostraver</i>
Susan A. “	16 [b. 1834] OH	
Rebecca C. “	14 [b. 1836] OH	
John A. “	12 [b. 1838] OH	
James H. “	10 [b. 1840] OH	
Julia H. “	8 [b. 1842] OH	
Alexander [P.] “	2 [b. 1848] OH	<i>First child of Joshua w/wife Harriet</i>
James Patterson	84 [b. 1766] PA	farmer <i>James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert Sr. of Rostraver</i>
Samuel Patterson	43 [b. 1807] OH	<i>“idiotic” Samuel b. abt. 1807 OH, s/o James, s/o Robt Sr.</i>

Note: In 1840 this Joshua Robinson is living in Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH.

Harriet died 1850-1855, after which Joshua married a woman named Margaret.

1860 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 7/24 1860 (p. 19 of 40)

Joshua J. Robinson	48 [b. 1812] PA	farmer
Margert [sic] "	42 [b. 1818] OH	<i>Joshua's third wife</i>
James "	20 [b. 1840] OH	farm hand
Julia H. "	18 [b. 1842] OH	<i>Dau w/Joshua's unknown first wife</i>
Alexander "	13 [b. 1847] OH	<i>Son w/Joshua's second wife, Harriet</i>
[Mary] Elizabeth "	8 [b. 1852] OH	<i>Dau w/Joshua's second wife, Harriet</i>
William "	5 [b. 1855] OH	<i>Son w/Joshua's third wife, Margaret</i>
Elmer A. Thomas	14 [b. 1846] OH	
Hada??a Thomas [fem]	11 [b. 1849] OH	
James Patterson	96 [b. 1764] PA	retired farmer

Joshua & Harriet had two children before she died. These children, both minors, were named in the probate file of Harriet's father, James:

A. Alexander P. Robinson b. abt. 1847-1848 (*censuses*)

B. Mary Elizabeth Robinson b. abt. 1852 (*censuses*)

See next page for 1801 deed in which James & wife Jane and a John Patterson sell Drumore Twp. land.

Lancaster Co., PA Deed Book I-3, pp. 332-336 (viewed on the Lancaster Co. Recorder of Deeds “e-film reader” website at <http://icris.lancasterdeeds.com/efilm/Default.aspx>).

**James Patterson
& Wife et al – to
Daniel Kinportz**

This Indenture Made

the Seventeenth Day of February in the year of our Lord One thousand and eight hundred and one Between **James Paterson [sic] of Drumore Township** in the County of Lancaster and State of Pennsylvania yeoman **and Jane his wife** and **John Patterson** of the said Township of Drumore & County of Lancaster aforesaid yeoman, of the one part and **Daniel Kinportz of Conostogue Township**⁴⁶ in the County of Lancaster aforesaid yeoman of the other part Witnesseth that the said James Patterson & Jane his wife & John Patterson for and in Consideration of the sum of five hundred pounds specie Specie to them in hand well and truly paid by the said Daniel Kinportz at and before the ensealing and delivery hereof (the Receipt and Payment whereof they do hereby acknowledge and thereof acquit release and forever discharge the said Daniel Kinportz his Heirs Esecutors & Administrators by these Presents) Have and each and every of them Hath granted bargained sold aliened enfeoffed released and confirmed and by these presents Do and each and every of them Doth grant bargain sell alien enfeoff release and confirm unto the said Daniel Kinports and to his Heirs and [p. 333] Assigns All that messuage Plantation & Tract of Land situate in Dromore Township aforesaid Bounded & described as follows, to sit, Beginning at a marked black oak thence extending by Thomas McClures Land West North West sixty four perches to a marked Chesnut Tree thence by the same and Lands of Andrew Aldwell & Ezekiel McIlhenny Northly West one hundred sixty four perches to a marked black oak, thence by the said Ezekel McIlhennys Land North West twenty seven perches to a marked white oak, thence North East thirty perches to a marked white Oak thence East thirty six perches to a post thence North East by East sixty-six perches to a marked Chestnut and East One hundred and six perches to a Post thence by John Evans Land a a line of marked trees South South West Two hundred and eight four perches to the Place of Beginning containing **one hundred and eighty eight acres** and the usual allowance of six acres [?] Cent for Roads Etc. **(Being the same premises** which Thomas Penn and Richard Penn Esquires Proprietaries of Pennsylvania by Letters Patent under the great Seal dated the twenty fifth day of September in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred & fifty recorded at Philadelphia Book A Vol. 15 page 519 **granted and confirmed unto John McConnell** his Heirs and Assigns forever And which **the said John McConnell and Isabel his wife** by their Indenture bearing date the **ninth day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety four** (recorded at Lancaster in Book SS 298 [?])⁴⁷ for the Consideration therein mentioned **granted and confirmed unto the said James Patterson and John Patterson (parties hereto)** [p. 334] their Heirs & Assigns forever as Tenants in Common & not as Joint Tenants, as in and by the said patent & Indenture appears Together with all and Singular other the Houses outhouses Edifices and Buildings thereon erected and being and all Ways Waters Watercourses Woods Trees Fences Gardens Orchards Rights Liberties Privileges Hereditaments and Appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in anywise

⁴⁶ Probably the Danl. “Keeportz” listed in Lampeter Twp., Lancaster Co., PA on the 1810 census.

⁴⁷ In this deed the grantees are named as John and James Patterson. No “et ux” (and wife) for either.

appertaining and the Reversions and Remainder Rents Issues and Profits thereof And also all the Estate Right, title Interest Use Trust Property Possession Claim & Demand whatsoever the said James Patterson & Jane his wife and John Patterson and each of them in Law or Equity or otherwise howsoever of into or out of the same Presmises To Have and to Hold the said Messuage Plantation & Tract of one hundred & eight-eight acres of Land and allowances as aforesaid Hereditaments and Premises, hereby granted & released (or mentioned or intended so to be) with the Appurtenances unto the said Daniel Kinportz his Heirs and Assigns against them the said James Patterson and Jane his wife and their Heirs – and John Patterson & his Heirs, and against all and every other Person and Persons whomsoever lawfully Claiming or to Claim by from or under them or any or either of them shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents [p. 335] And further that they the said James Patterson & Jane his Wife and their Heirs and John Patterson & his Heirs and all and every other Person or Persons lawfully claiming or to Claim by from or under them or any or either of them shall and will from time to time and at all times hereafter upon the reasonable request and at the proper Costs and Charges in the Law of the said Daniel Kinportz his Heirs and assigns make do and execute or cause and procure to be made done and executed all and every such further and other lawful and reasonable act or acts Deeds or Deeds Device or Devices in the Law whatsoever for the further better more perfect and absolute assurance and confirmation of the aid Messuage Plantation and Tract of Land Hereditaments and Premises hereby granted and released (or mentioned or intended so to be) with the appurtances unto the said Daniel Kinportz his Heirs & Assigns, as by him or them or by his or their Counsel learned in the Law shall be reasonably advised devised or required In Witness whereof the said Parties to these Presents their Hands and Seals have hereunto interchangeably set the day and year first above written James Patterson [SEAL]

the mark of

Jane Patterson [SEAL]

John Patterson [SEAL]

Received on the day of the date of the above written Indenture of and from the above named Daniel Kinportz the Sum of Five hundred pounds specie in full for the Consideration money above mentioned.

Witnesses Present

James Patterson

Cas. Shaffner, Cas Shaffner Jr.

John Patterson

Lancaster County [?] Before me the Subscriber one of the Justices of the peace in and for the County of Lancaster aforesaid **personally appeared the above named James Patterson and Jane his wife and John Patterson** and acknowledged the above written Indenture to be their act and Deed and desired that the same might be recorded such according to Law, The said Jane voluntarily consenting she being of full age seperate [*sic*] and apart from her said Husband by me thereon examined and the Contents made known to her. Witness my Hand and Seal the Seventeenth day of February in the Year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and one M[?] Cubley [SEAL]

Recorded the 19th Day of February Anno Domini 1801

CHAPTER IV

SAMUEL PATTERSON was born **17 Jan 1768** (see gravestone photo below)⁴⁸ and he was **baptized 2 Feb 1768** at “Alexander Robieson’s,” in Drumore Twp., Lancaster Co., PA by Rev. Cuthbertson.⁴⁹ Samuel was named 2nd in his father’s will, and—as the second son—was undoubtedly named after Samuel Stewart, his mother’s father. **Samuel died 16 Sept 1844** (see gravestone photo below).⁵⁰

Samuel is one of the 4 males > 16 in his father’s 1790 Drumore household, and he is listed with his father on the 1791 and 1792 Drumore Twp., Lancaster Co., PA tax lists (“Robert Patterson & son Saml”).⁵¹ His father Robert is last seen on the 1792 and 1793/1794 Drumore tax lists, but Samuel is not found on those two lists. Did Samuel perhaps go west a few years before his parents and siblings?

Samuel married Hannah Patterson, probably about 1793-1794 (based on the birth date of Samuel’s first child in 1795). They probably married in Fayette Co., PA, as Samuel and Hannah’s marriage was not recorded in Rev. Cuthbertson’s journal. There was no settled pastor at the Laurel Hill Associate Reformed Church in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA (to which Hannah’s family belonged) until 1798, when Rev. David Proudfit arrived. No marriage record for Samuel and Hannah has been found.

Hannah was Samuel’s first cousin; she was the daughter of James & Flora (Dale) Patterson of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA. (See my “James of Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., PA” paper.) **Hannah was born 10 Feb 1772** (see gravestone photo below)⁵² **and she was baptized 1 Apr 1772** at “Al. Robieson’s” in Drumore Twp. by Rev. John Cuthbertson.⁵³

Samuel and Hannah lived near each other in Lancaster Co. when they were children, but between about 1778 (when Hannah’s father, James, left Lancaster Co. for Fayette Co.) and 1793-1794 (when Samuel’s father, Robert, finally left Lancaster Co. for Westmoreland Co.) they probably had no contact. They must have married soon after the families were reunited. **Hannah died 5 Oct 1854**⁵⁴ in Piqua, Miami Co, OH (see gravestone photo below).

A descendant says that Samuel and Hannah were buried first in the Associate Reformed Cemetery (located in Piqua); and when this cemetery was “condemned,” their remains were removed to “Johnson’s Cemetery” [should be Johnston Cemetery] one mile

⁴⁸ Letter from Luther Stewart Patterson (Samuel’s grandson) of 608 North St., Piqua, Ohio, to H. Randal Wicks of Saginaw, Michigan, 30 Jan 1928; copy of original letter sent to Janice Rosenthal 12 Sept 2009 by Laurie Davis of Santa Fe, New Mexico, a direct descendant. Laurie found the original letter in her grandmother’s effects. Page “(1)” of an attachment to this letter states: “4th Samuel, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson, was born Jan 17, 1768. In Lancaster Co, [sic]...Died Sept 16, 1844. Was burried [*sic*] in the Associate Reformed Cemetery, when this cemetery was condemned, their remains were removed to Johnson’s [*sic*—should be Johnston] Cemetery one mile north of Piqua, Ohio.” This letter is the only source found to date giving Samuel’s actual birth date (as opposed to the date he was baptized). Samuel’s birth and death dates come from Samuel’s grandson, so these dates are considered trustworthy. Note that Samuel’s birth date fits well with his proven baptism date and with his gravestone inscription.

⁴⁹ Fields, p. 161.

⁵⁰ Letter written by Luther Stewart Patterson (see footnote above).

⁵¹ FHL film #1449278, “Lancaster County, Pennsylvania Tax Records 1751-1831.”

⁵² Letter written by Luther Stewart Patterson (see footnote above). Also on page “(1)” of an attachment to this letter: “His [Samuel’s] wife Hannah Patterson was born Feb 10, 1772, died Oct 5, 1854.”

⁵³ Fields, p. 167.

⁵⁴ Letter written by Luther Stewart Patterson (see footnote above).

north of Piqua, Ohio.”⁵⁵ Until December 2011 no record of Samuel and Hannah’s burial in Johnston Cemetery was found on any list of burials there. However, on 4 Dec 2011 researcher Matthew Patterson (who descends from an unrelated line of Pattersons) found their graves and took the photos below. Thanks, Matt!

Samuel Patterson, Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, OH
Photo by Matthew Patterson 4 Dec 2011



⁵⁵ Letter from Luther Stewart Patterson (see footnote above). Regarding the statement in this letter that Samuel and Hannah were re-interred in “Johnson Cemetery”: the burial records of Forest Hill Cemetery in Piqua, OH (on-line at www.tdn-net.com/genealogy/piqua/f_hill-p.htm#a) show a “Johnston” section of the Forest Hill Cemetery. Nine Pattersons are buried in this Johnston section, but none are Samuel or Hannah. A Samuel Patterson and a “Mrs. Hannah Patterson” are buried elsewhere in Forest Hill Cemetery, however. A Samuel Patterson was buried 25 June 1877 in Section 62 of the cemetery (with no other Pattersons shown in this section), but this is not the Samuel who concerns us here. The Samuel buried 1877 is son of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. A “Mrs. Hannah Patterson” was buried 1 July 1878 in Section 67. She is Hannah, wife of the James Patterson also buried in Section 67 (buried 29 July 1869). James was son of the Samuel who concerns us here. Two of James’ and Hannah’s daughters (Anna and Flora) are also buried in Section 67. On 1 Dec 1926 J.F. Thompson recorded some of the gravestone inscriptions in “Johnston Cemetery, Washington Tp.” (Vol. 19, p. 581, of his *Journal*). Thompson found no grave for the Samuel and Hannah who concern us here.

*Hannah Patterson, Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, Ohio
Photo by Matthew Patterson 4 Dec 2011*



Soon after their marriage (1793-1794), Samuel and Hannah (Patterson) Patterson made their home on land in Franklin Twp., Fayette Co. which then became part of Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA when Dunbar was created in 1798. One of their neighbors in Dunbar was Hannah's brother, William.

Samuel is first found on the Franklin Twp., Fayette Co. tax list dated 1796, and is found on Franklin lists through 1798. Samuel is shown on this list with 160 acres of land.⁵⁶ On all these lists, a William Patterson is also listed with Samuel. William is the brother of Samuel's wife, Hannah; he is also Samuel's first cousin.

In 1799, Samuel is not listed on the Franklin tax list, and he does not ever reappear on Franklin lists. Did Samuel move? No—the land he lived on became part of Dunbar Twp. when Dunbar was created from Franklin in 1798. The first Dunbar assessment list is dated 1799, and on this first list we see both Samuel Patterson and Samuel's brother-in-law/cousin, William Patterson.⁵⁷ Samuel and his brother-in-law/cousin, William, both held positions of responsibility in the civil government of Dunbar. In 1807 William was appointed an overseer of the poor; and in 1806-1807 Samuel was appointed Constable.

The Hamilton family of Dunbar was very closely associated with the Pattersons of Franklin and Dunbar townships. John Hamilton, in 1799, was one of the two first supervisors of Dunbar.⁵⁸ John Hamilton was an elder in the Laurel Hill Associate Reformed Congregation in Dunbar, as was Samuel's father-in-law (James Sr. of Franklin Twp.) and Samuel's brother-in-law/cousin (William).⁵⁹ For several generations the descendants of John Hamilton Sr. of Dunbar intermarried with the descendants of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson, and with the descendants of Robert's brother James of Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., PA. John Sr. & Susanna (Allen) Hamilton of Dunbar were the parents of John Hamilton Jr., the husband of Samuel and Hannah's daughter, Flora.⁶⁰ Hannah's brother, William, married Jane Hamilton. (See my "James Patterson of...Fayette Co., PA" paper.) Samuel's sister, Mary, married John Patterson (son of James Patterson of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA) and they had daughter Jane who married James Hamilton. (See Chapter XI of this paper.) Be on the lookout for other Patterson-Hamilton marriages in this paper.

The Patterson families of Franklin and Dunbar worshipped together at the Laurel Hill Associate Reformed Church in Dunbar, which Hannah's father, James, had helped organize in 1791. Hannah's parents and most of her siblings are buried in this old cemetery, which is located just a few hundred feet on the Dunbar side of the Franklin/Dunbar township border. None of Samuel and Hannah's children are buried there, however, because they all migrated to Ohio.

Samuel is listed on each Dunbar tax list from 1799 through 1823, shown as a farmer owning 150-165 acres of land. In 1824 Samuel is listed, but in the "land" column Samuel's 150 acres is scratched out and the assessor has written this note: "transferred to S. Torrence." On the 1825 list, Samuel's name is seen, but all columns are blank. In 1826, Samuel's name is gone.

⁵⁶ Fayette Co., PA County Commissioners, *Fayette Count, Pennsylvania Tax Records*: microfilm #1449307, Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah (Franklin Township).

⁵⁷ Fayette Co., PA County Commissioners, *Fayette County, Pennsylvania Tax Records*: microfilm no. 1449305, Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah (Dunbar Township)

⁵⁸ Franklin Ellis, ed., *History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania...Prominent Men* (Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 1882), 510-511.

⁵⁹ See this author's paper, "History of the Laurel Hill Associate Reformed Church," included as a chapter in my "James Patterson of Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., PA" paper.

⁶⁰ *History of Toledo and Lucas County, 1623-1923*, by John M. Killits (Chicago, S.J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1923; 3 vols.), Vol. 2, p. 131.

Samuel is listed as head of household on the 1800, 1810 and 1820 Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA censuses:

1800 Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA (p. 5 of 7)

Samuel Patterson

1 male	26-45	[b. 1755-1774]	<i>Samuel bapt. 1768, s/o Robert Sr. of W. Newton</i>
2 males	0-10	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>Robert b. 1795 & James b. 1799</i>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>Flora b. 1797 (m. John Hamilton) "2nd oldest"</i>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1755-1774]	<i>wife Hannah (Patterson) bapt. 1772, d/o James Sr. of Franklin</i>

1810 Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA (p. 8 of 10)

Samuel Patterson

1 male	26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<i>Samuel bapt. 1768 s/o Robert Sr. of W. Newton</i>
3 males	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>sons John b. 1805, Wm. b. 1803-1805 & Elijah b. 1809</i>
2 males	10-16]	[b. 1794-1800]	<i>sons Robert b. 1795 & James b. 1799</i>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>Mary b. 1804-1810</i>
1 fem	10-16	[b. 1794-1800]	<i>Flora b. 1797 (m. John Hamilton)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<i>Hannah (Patterson) bapt 1772, d/o James</i>

1820 Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA (p. 8 of 8)

Samuel Patterson

1 male	> 45	[b. bef 1775]	<i>Samuel bapt 1768, s/o Robert Sr. of W. Newton</i>
1 male	0-10	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>son Elijah b. 1809</i>
3 males	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<i>sons John b. 1805, Wm. b. 1803-1805 & Elijah b. 1809</i>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>dau Jane b. 1810-1820 (prob closer to 1810)</i>
1 fem	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<i>dau Mary b. 1804-1810</i>
1 fem	16-26	[b. 1794-1804]	<i>dau Flora b. 1797</i>
1 fem	> 45	[b. bef 1775]	<i>wife Hannah (Patterson) bapt 1772, d/o James</i>

1830 Census – Samuel is not found in Dunbar (or anywhere else, with certainty).

Tax lists show that Samuel sold his land and left Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA about 1824-1826.

Why would Samuel and Hannah, at such advanced ages (about age 56 and age 52, respectively), leave their home in Fayette Co. where they had lived for over a quarter of a century? One might speculate that it had something to do with their beloved pastor, Rev. David Proudfit, leaving the Laurel Hill congregation in 1824. Rev. Proudfit had been the regular pastor at Laurel Hill for 26 years—from 1798-1824—but in 1824 was assigned to Crooked Creek, Muskingum Co., OH, and he also served the Lebanon U.P. Church in Adams Twp., Guernsey Co., OH. Rev. Proudfit died in Guernsey Co., at his home there, in 1830.⁶¹

⁶¹ Sarah Proudfit, widow of Rev. David Proudfit, is listed as head of household on the 1830 Westland, Guernsey Co., OH census. Her maiden name was Patterson. She was the daughter of William Patterson (1749-1846) of Ayr Twp., Bedford (now Fulton) Co., PA. William was the son of Thomas Patterson Sr. (1724-1822) of Washington, Fayette Co., PA, and was the only son of Thomas who stayed behind in eastern PA. DNA test results prove that Thomas was probably closely related to Robert who married Mary Stewart—perhaps brother or first cousin—but no proof of such a relationship has been found. Note that one of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson's children---Robert Jr.—married Susannah Patterson, daughter of John Patterson who was son of Thomas Patterson Sr. (1724-1822). Susannah (Patterson) Patterson and Sarah (Patterson) Proudfit, wife of Rev. Proudfit, were therefore first cousins. See my "Thomas Patterson Sr. of Washington, Fayette Co., PA" paper for much more Patterson-Proudfit descendant information.

All records found to date indicate that Samuel and his family left Dunbar 1824-1826 and were in Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH by the early 1830's. One of Samuel's grandsons stated in a letter written in 1928 that Samuel came to Miami Co., OH in 1833⁶² and the obituary of Samuel's youngest son, Elijah, states that Samuel and his family arrived in Spring Creek "in the fall of 1832."⁶³ The earliest record on which Samuel's name is found is the 1835 Ohio State Census, and he is listed in Spring Creek Township.⁶⁴

So where was Samuel living 1824/26- 1832/33? We don't know. Census information for his grandchildren suggests that Samuel's children were still in Pennsylvania as of the early 1830's. Since it appears that Samuel and most of his children left Dunbar together, and arrived in Miami Co., OH together, Samuel was probably somewhere in Pennsylvania until 1832/1833 when he arrived in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH. However, I cannot find Samuel as head of household anywhere in Pennsylvania in 1830.

Though we cannot say where (in Pennsylvania?) Samuel was living at the time of the 1830 census, he is positively identified as head of household on the 1840 census of Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH:

1840 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (p. 3 of 16)

Samuel Patterson

1 male	70-80	[b. 1760-1770]	<i>Samuel bapt. 1768, s/o Robert Sr. of W. Newton</i>
1 male	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>son Elijah b. 1809</i>
1 male	30-40	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>son John b. abt. 1805</i>
1 fem	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>dau Jane b. 1810-1820</i>
1 fem	50-60	[b. 1780-1790]	<i>wife Hannah bapt 1772 (age is off)</i>

It is not known whether Samuel owned the land he occupied in 1840. No Miami Co. deed records show Samuel purchasing land in Spring Creek Twp.⁶⁵ It is possible that one of Samuel's older sons (Robert, James, John or William) purchased the land on which Samuel resided in 1840.

Samuel died intestate in Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH on 16 Sept 1844 (per 1928 letter written by his grandson, Luther Stewart Patterson). Samuel's widow, Hannah, is found living with her son, Elijah, in 1850:

⁶² Letter written in 1928 by Luther Stewart Patterson (see footnote above). See also, further in this chapter, the obituary of Elijah Patterson, youngest son of Samuel and Hannah (Patterson) Patterson,

⁶³ Elijah's obit was published in the 15 July 1880 issue of the Piqua newspaper, *The Miami Helmet*. Here it is stated: "In the Fall of 1832 he came, with his father's family, to Spring Creek Township." This obituary states that Elijah was born in 1809 in Fayette Co., PA, and that he came to Spring Creek in 1832, but no mention is made of Elijah's whereabouts in any other locations.

⁶⁴ The Troy Historical has transcribed the Miami Co. residents on the 1835 Ohio State Census. This transcription may be viewed at www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/census/1835-mi.htm.

⁶⁵ The Samuel who concerns us here should not be confused with another Samuel Patterson who settled early in Miami Co., OH—in Newberry Twp. That other Samuel was listed on the 1827 Ohio Quadrennial Census in Newberry Twp., and that other Samuel was granted land in Newberry in 1843 by one John Patterson, who I think was this other Samuel's father (*Deed Bk. 12, p. 575*). This other Samuel died in June 1840, in Newberry Twp. (*Miami Court of Common Plea, Probate file #1025, opened 1 July 1840*). Probate records show that at time of his death, this other Samuel was married to a woman named Susannah. See my "Pattersons of Newberry Twp." paper.

1850 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 19 July 1850 (p. 20 of 39)

Elijah Patterson	41 [1809] PA	farmer	<i>Elijah, s/o Saml, s/o Robr Sr. W. Newton</i>
Margaret “	36 [1814] OH		<i>Elijah’s wife, Margaret (Stewart)</i>
Mary E. “	10/12 [1849] OH		<i>Elijah’s dau, Mary</i>
Hannah Patterson	78 [1772] PA		<i>Elijah’s mother, Hannah (Patterson)</i>
John Patterson	49 [1801] PA		<i>Elijah’s brother John b. 1805 (age off)</i>

Widow **Hannah died four years later, on 5 Oct 1854** (1928 letter).

Samuel and Hannah were buried in Johnston’s Cemetery in Piqua, Miami Co., OH, having been re-interred there after being first buried in the Associate Reformed Cemetery. (See photos of their gravestones above.)

The 1863 will of Samuel’s brother, Thomas of West Newton, Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA, named only 4 of Samuel’s children: Robert, James, William & John. However, numerous records (examined further) prove that Samuel and Hannah had another son (Elijah, born 1809), and three daughters (Flora, Mary and Jane). All eight of Samuel’s children who lived to adulthood—five sons and three daughters—are named in the letter written in 1928 by Samuel’s grandson, Luther Stewart Patterson.⁶⁶

Because Samuel’s parents and siblings so strictly observed the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, I conjecture that Samuel had at least one other child—a third son named Samuel—who perhaps died young. Note how, with the theoretical addition of Samuel, the names of their children conform perfectly to the naming pattern.

Following is a list of the children of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson. The facts immediately presented below will be documented in each child’s section further in this chapter.

- I. Robert Patterson** b. 23 July 1795 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. Feb 1847 in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH; m. Mary ____ (possibly m. Mary Rankin in Dunbar, in 1827?). Children: Samuel, Jane, Hannah, Mary and Flora.
- II. Flora Patterson** b. 16 Aug 1797 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. May/June 1874 in Piqua, Miami Co., OH; m. John Hamilton. Children: Susan, James, William, Hannah Jane, John Allen & Robert P.
- III. James Patterson** b. 6 Oct 1799 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. 15-31 July 1869 in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH; m. Hannah Patterson, his first cousin, daughter of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. Children: Robert C., Caroline P., Ann Eliza & Flora Jane.
- IV. ?Samuel Patterson? (conjecture)** b. perhaps abt. 1800 & d. young
- V. John Patterson** b. 9 Nov 1801 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. Apr 1880; never married
- VI. William Patterson** b. 15 June 1803 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. 25 May 1869 in Shelby Co., OH; m. Elizabeth Robison/Robinson. Children: Thomas R., John Hamilton, Hannah L. and Israel B.

⁶⁶ Letter from Luther Stewart Patterson (Samuel’s grandson) to H. Randal Wicks of Saginaw, Michigan, 30 Jan 1928. (See footnote above.) “Had 5 sons and 3 Daughters. Namely Robert, Flora, James, John, William, Mary, Elijah and Jane.”

- VII. Mary Patterson** b. 25 Aug 1805 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. ____; m. Israel Brown
- VIII. Jane Patterson** b. 18 Feb 1807 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. ____; m. ____ Maize
- IX. Elijah Patterson** b. 16 Feb 1809 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; d. 9 July 1880 in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH; m. Margaret Stewart. Children: Mary E., Hannah Jane & Luther Stewart.

Following is all that is known of the descendants of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson.

- I. Robert Patterson** was born **23 July 1795**⁶⁷ in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA and he died in **Feb 1847**, per Probate Court file #1546) in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH. His place of burial has not been found. **He is possibly the Robert Patterson who married Mary Rankin in Dunbar Twp. in 1827.**⁶⁸ The 1850 censuses show a Mary Patterson heading a household in Spring Creek, with children Samuel, Jane, Hannah, Mary A. & Laura (should be “Flora”). Probate Court file #1546 for “Robert Patterson, deceased” (opened 19 Mar 1847) contains receipts for the widow Mary. These facts combined allow us to state with certainty that the name

⁶⁷ *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, OH* compiled by Lindsey M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970), p. 138. This book was “printed 1970 under the sponsorship of the Dayton Circle, Colonial Dames of America.” In the introduction of this book it is stated that the author, Lindsay Brien, wrote a column, “Our Forefathers...” which appeared every Sunday in the *Dayton Journal* for many years. The genealogical data in this book is a compilation of those columns. All eight children of Samuel and Hannah (Patterson) Patterson are listed in this source, with exact birth dates. Besides the birth dates given for all the children, this source says that Robert’s son, Samuel, went “to Piqua.” Also, daughter Flora is shown to have married “____ Hamilton.” Son William is shown to have married Elizabeth Robinson, on 3 Dec 1834. Daughter Mary is shown to have married Israel Brown, and daughter Jane is shown to have married ____ Maize. It is shown that son Elijah had “three wives.” Interestingly, in this source, Samuel Sr.’s wife, Hannah Patterson, is said to be “not related”—which is not true. They were first cousins. The marriage date for Samuel Sr. and Hannah is given as Aug 17 “1774”—which must be a typo. They perhaps married 17 Aug 1794, the year before their first child was born. Confirming the 1795 birth date for Robert given in this source, Robert first appears on Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA tax lists (upon reaching age 21) in 1816—suggesting that he was, indeed, born about 1795.

⁶⁸ “Marriage Records of Rev. James Guthrie” (typed transcription found at Uniontown Library May 2005). Rev. Guthrie was pastor of the Laurel Hill Presbyterian Church. The portion of the typed transcription on which Robert’s name is found is in a section headed “1827.” The date is unclear—perhaps Jan 4th. The transcription shows that Robert was “of Rehoboth” and that Mary was “of Laurel Hill.” To my knowledge, Samuel’s son, Robert, is the only Robert who could have married Mary Rankin in 1827. William, son of James of Franklin, Fayette Co., also had a son named Robert, born abt. 1797. However, *that* Robert is listed on Dunbar tax lists as “single” through 1831 so cannot be the Robert who married Mary Rankin in 1827. Rev. Guthrie’s description of Robert as “of Rehoboth” (Rehoboth Presbyterian Church in Belle Vernon, Fayette Co., PA) is puzzling. However, I think it possible that Samuel’s son, Robert, left Dunbar about 1820 (when he leaves the Dunbar tax lists) and went to live with his cousin, William Patterson Jr. of Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA. (William Jr. was the son of William Sr.; William Sr. was the brother, or half-brother, of Robert who is the subject of this paper.) The enumeration of William Jr.’s 1820 Washington Twp. household includes two unidentified males age 18-26 (born 1794-1802), one of whom could be the Robert we seek. William Patterson Jr. was a distiller, and perhaps Robert went to work in his cousin’s distillery for a time. If so, he probably would have attended Rehoboth Church with his cousin. The unidentified males born 1794-1802 in William Jr.’s 1820 household are not found there in 1830.

of Robert's wife was Mary. Robert & Mary's first child, son Samuel, was born about 1830; thus it seems reasonable to *suppose* that it was this Robert who married Mary Rankin 1827 in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA, prior to removing permanently to Ohio. Censuses show that Mary was born 1796-1797 in PA, and she died 1870-1880 in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH.

Robert is one of the two males age 0-10 in his father's 1800 Dunbar household, and he is one of the two males age 10-16 in his father's 1810 Dunbar household. In Samuel's 1820 Dunbar household, Robert is not accounted for.

Robert is listed with his father, Samuel, on Dunbar tax lists beginning with the one dated 1816 (when he had reached the age of 21). Robert is again listed on the Dunbar tax lists in 1817, 1818, and (for the last time) in 1819.⁶⁹ It appears that **by 1820 Robert had left Dunbar Township.** We don't know where he went. He possibly went to live with his Uncle William Patterson in Washington, Fayette Co., PA; or, perhaps about 1820 Robert and his younger brother, William, left Dunbar to scout for land in Ohio. A bio of William's son, Israel, states that William came to Spring Creek Twp. in Miami Co., OH and settled "about 1820 in the woods."⁷⁰ In 1820 Robert's brother, William, would have been about 17 years old, so if it's true that William came to Ohio in 1820, perhaps he was accompanied by his older brother, Robert, who was at that time about 25 years old.

Robert cannot be located on the 1830 census (nor can his father, Samuel, be located in 1830).

Robert probably arrived in Spring Creek about 1838. He is not listed on the 1835 Ohio State Census, as are his father and brothers.⁷¹ Census info shows that Robert's daughter, Mary, was born about 1838 in Pennsylvania. (See 1850 and 1860 censuses below). Robert bought Spring Creek Twp. land on 19 Oct 1838 from Robert McKnight (*Miami Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 619*). This same land (Section 06, Township 01, Range 11) was sold by Robert's administrator on 19 May 1849 (*Miami Co. Deed book 25, p. 113*).

Robert is found as head of household in Spring Creek in 1840:

1840 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (3 of 16)

Robt. Patterson

1 male	70-80	[1760-1770]	<i>Robt's Uncle James bapt. 1766, s/o Robert Sr.</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Robt's son Saml. b. 1830</i>
1 male	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Robt. b. 1795, s/o Samuel, s/o Robert Sr.</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Robt's dau Mary A.</i>
2 fems	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Robt's daus Jane & Hannah</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Unidentified (poss. Harriet b. 1818, d/o James bapt. 1766)</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Robt's wife Mary b. 1796-1797</i>

⁶⁹ There was another Robert Patterson on these Dunbar tax lists, but that Robert was son of William, son of James Patterson Sr. of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA. That other Robert continues to be listed on Dunbar tax lists through 1838. That other Robert was listed as "single" through 1831, so cannot be the Robert who married Mary Rankin in 1827.

⁷⁰ *Centennial History of Troy, Piqua and Miami County, Ohio*, Thomas C. Harbaugh, ed. (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publishing, 1909), p. 460.

⁷¹ The Troy Historical Society's transcription of Miami County residents on the 1835 Ohio State Census may be found at www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/census/1835-mi.htm.

Robert's 1840 household is multi-generational. As seen in my notes above identifying the occupants, he has taken in his Uncle James as well as (probably) James' youngest child, unmarried daughter Harriet. If one had not transcribed all Patterson households in Miami Co. (as I have done) one might logically assume that the male age 70-80 is Robert's father, Samuel, who was born in 1768. However, Robert's father Samuel heads his own household in Spring Creek in 1840. (Samuel didn't die until 1844). And various records prove that Robert's Uncle James was in Spring Creek by 1840 (see Chapter III), and old James can be nowhere else in Spring Creek if not in his nephew Robert's household.

We know that **Robert died in Feb 1847**, in Spring Creek, because his probate file (Miami Co. Probate Court file #1546) contains a bill from H.W. Hughes dated 11 Feb 1847, for the coffin, 8 yards of cloth, etc.

Bond in the amount of \$10,000 was offered 19 Mar 1847 by: John Hamilton (Robert's brother-in-law), James Patterson (Robert's brother), & Samuel S. [Grant?]. On this same date, Grant was named administrator of Robert's estate. Later, on 30 Sept 1847, James Patterson, James Hamilton & Wm. Patterson (probably Robert's brother) offered \$1,000 bond, and on that date the administrator appointed was James Patterson.

Probate records show that the second-appointed administrator of Robert's estate was his brother, James. The file contains a receipt dated 5 Apr 1849 for payment by James Patterson to John Ewing: "Fifteen Dollars, on acct. of professional services, in case of his administrationship [*sic*] on his brother's [emphasis mine] estate".

Other receipts in this probate file reveal that Robert was a member of the Associate Reformed congregation. The estate paid a bill dated 13 June 1846 to the "Associate Reformed Cong. of Piqua" for "subscription for repairing church building and Lot." Another bill paid by the estate (no date) was for "Subscription to Rev. J.M. Gordon's Salary from June 1st 1846 to June 1st 1847." Rev. Gordon was pastor of the Associate Reformed Church of Piqua according to *The First Century of Piqua, Ohio* compiled by John A. Rayner (Piqua, OH: Magee Bros. Publishing Co. 1916), p. 180.

In 1850 Robert's widow, Mary, is found heading the household in Spring Creek, and in 1860 she is living in the household headed by her son, Samuel:

1850 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (28 of 39)

Mary Patterson	53 [1797] PA	
Samuel "	20 [1830] PA	farmer
Jane "	17 [1833] PA	
Hannah "	15 [1835] PA	
Mary A. "	12 [1838] PA	
Laura A. [Flora] "	5 [1845] OH	

1860 P.O. Piqua, Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (19-20 of 40)

Samuel Patterson	27 [1833] PA	farmer (<i>age is slightly off?</i>)
Mary Patterson	64 [1796] PA	
Hannah "	23 [1837] PA	
Mary "	21 [1839] PA	
Flora E. "	15 [1845] OH	

In 1870 Mary again heads her own household in Spring Creek:

1870 P.O. Fletcher, Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH 18 July 1870 (p. 3 of 41)
Mary Patterson 72 [1798] PA keeping house
 Flora “ 32 [1838] OH helps mother (*age is off—born 1845?*)

1880 Census – Mary is not found in Miami Co., OH; presumably, she has died.

Robert & Mary (Rankin?) Patterson had one son and four daughters. Note how Robert observed the Scotch-Irish naming pattern when naming his children; his first-born son was named after his father (Samuel), and his second daughter was named Hannah, after his mother. His fourth daughter was named Flora, after his oldest sister. The third daughter, Mary, was named after his wife. Assuming that Robert and Mary followed this pattern when naming their first daughter (Jane), then Jane would be the name of Mary’s mother.

Children of Robert & Mary (Rankin?) Patterson:

A. Samuel Patterson was born 3 Feb 1830 in PA and he died 16 June 1912 in Piqua. Birth and death dates are from his obit in the 20 June 1912 issue of *The Piqua Leader-Dispatch*. A previously published death notice in the 17 June issue of *The Piqua Daily Call* (see below) gives his age at death as “82 years, 4 months, 13 days.” Note that the 1880 census has Samuel born in Feb 1830. Being the first-born son, Samuel was named after his father’s father. Per the records of Forest Hill Cemetery, Piqua, OH, Samuel was buried there 18 June 1912. Burial records show Samuel’s place of birth as Pennsylvania. Per Miami Valley Genealogical Index (hereafter “MVG I”—see www.pcdl.lib.oh.us/miami/miami.htm), Samuel Patterson **married Jennie Hearst 1867** in Miami Co., OH. Jennie was born 16 July 1835 in OH and she died 15 Oct 1920 in Piqua. Her birth and death dates are from her obit in the 16 Oct 1920 issue of *The Piqua Daily Call* (see below). Jennie was buried beside her husband in Forest Hill Cemetery on 16 [18?] Oct 1920. Burial records give Jennie’s place of birth as Ohio. Both Samuel’s obit and Jennie’s obit refer to their only child, son “Dr.” William R. Patterson “of New York City.” Both obits also state that they were members of the Presbyterian Church. Soon after their marriage, **between 1867-1870, Samuel and Jennie moved to Cedar Falls, Black Hawk Co., IA**, where Samuel was a farmer. **Between 1900 and 1910, Samuel and Jennie returned to Miami Co., OH**, and lived in Piqua until their deaths.

1840 Census – Samuel is in his father’s household in Spring Creek

1850 Census – Samuel is in his widowed mother’s household.

1860 Census – Samuel, unmarried, heads a Spring Creek household (see above).

1870 Cedar Falls, Black Hawk Co., IA 19 Aug 1870 (p. 28 of 33)

Samuel Patterson 29 [1831] PA farmer
 Jennie “ 25 [1835] OH
 William R. “ 1 [1869] IA
 Jennie “ 1/12 [b. “April” 1870] IA

Note: Living 2 households from Samuel & Jennie is one James Hearst (age 40, b. PA) probably a close relation of Jennie’s.

1880 Cedar Falls, Black Hawk Co., IA 3 June 1880 (p. 4 of 27)

Samuel Paterson 50 [1830] PA PA PA farmer
 Jennie “, wife 44 [1836] OH PA PA
 [Rolla? Rollo?] “, son 11 [1869] IA PA OH

Note: It appears that daughter Jennie, b. April 1870, has died.

1900 Cedar Falls, Black Hawk Co., IA 20 June 1900 (p. 44 of 60)

Samuel Patterson 70 b. Feb 1830 PA PA PA m. 32 years retired farmer
 Jenne [sic] H. “, wife 64 b. July 1835 OH PA PA m. 32 years 2 children, 1 living
 Levina Maggisen, boarder 22 b. Oct 1877 IA Germany IA single dress maker

1910 Ward 3, Piqua, Miami Co., OH 21 Apr 1910 (p. 15 of 28)

Samuel Patterson 80 [1830] PA PA PA m. 43 yrs own income
 Jennie H. “, wife 70 [1840] OH PA PA m. 43 yrs 2 children, 1 living
 Iva Layce, roomer 21 [1889] OH OH OH single stenographer

Samuel died 1912.

1920 Ward 3, Piqua, Miami Co., OH – Jan 1920 (p. 9 of 28)

Jennie Patterson, widow 84 [1836] OH PA PA
 Catherine Connely, roomer 66 [1854] Ire Ire Ire

Samuel & Jennie (Hearst) Patterson had just one child who survived to adulthood: son William R. Patterson.

- 1. William R. Patterson** b. abt. 1869 IA; d. ____; m. about 1903 Lizzie ____ (she b. abt. 1868 in Iowa). It appears that William R. had just one child: daughter Margaret.

1910 Ward 12, Manhattan, New York Co., NY 18 Apr 1910 (p. 9 of 48)

William R. Patterson 41 [1869] IA PA OH m. 7 yrs commissioner pub works
 Lizzie [W.?] “, wife 42 [1868] IA Ire KY m. 7 yrs 1 child, living
 Margaret W. “, dau 6 [1904] NY IA IA

Note: Cannot find any of these household members on subsequent censuses.

*Monday 17 June 1912 issue Piqua Daily Call
Death notice of Samuel Patterson*

AGED MAN HEARS THE FINAL CALL

**Samuel Patterson Dies, Sunday,
at West High Street Home—
Funeral Tuesday.**

Samuel Patterson - died, Sunday afternoon at 1 o'clock at his home, No. 508 West High street, after an illness due to old age of 18 months' duration. His age was 52 years, 1 month, 13 days.

Mr. and Mrs. Patterson came to Piqua some four years ago from the west state which state they have lived a quiet retired life. He leaves his widow and one son, Dr. W. R. Patterson, assistant commissioner of public works, of New York City. Dr. Patterson and family are here.

The funeral will be held Tuesday afternoon at 2 o'clock at the house the service being conducted by the Rev. Dr. John Montgomery, of the Presbyterian church. Interment in Woodland Hill cemetery.

Please omit flowers.

*Saturday 16 Oct 1920 issue Piqua Daily Call
Obit of Jennie (Hearst) Patterson, Samuel's wife*

MRS. PATTERSON DIES ON FRIDAY

Mrs. Jennie H. Patterson, widow of the late Samuel Patterson, passed away at her home on 312 Broadway at 8:30 o'clock Friday afternoon after an illness of two days from pneumonia.

Mrs. Patterson has been a life long resident of this city having been born here on July 14, 1835. She was a faithful member of the Presbyterian church and of the Eastern Star lodge.

Surviving her is one son, W. H. Patterson, of New York City.

The funeral services will be held from the Presbyterian church on Monday morning at eleven o'clock. Rev. M. H. Meadway will officiate. Interment in Forest Hill cemetery.

Continuing with the children of Robert & Mary (Rankin?) Patterson:

- B. Jane Patterson** was **born 31 Aug 1832** and she **died ____** (after 1880). Jane **married Samuel McKnight Dickson** in 1857 (he born 1 Sept 1824 in Rossville, Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH, son of John & Jane (McKnight) Dickson; & he died 26 May 1862). Samuel & Jane (Patterson) Dickson had two sons: John Charles Dickson (born 29 Dec 1857; died 9 May 1899; never married) and Robert Morris Dickson (born 15 Mar 1860; still living 1909; m. Harriet Himmelright, dau of John H. & Mary Himmelright).⁷² *Note:* Jane's marriage date was not in Harbaugh's history; it comes from MVGI; Miami Co. marriage license #7636.) The 1880 Spring Creek census lists Jane as a widow. She is age 47, born in PA, and is living in the household of Robert Giffin, with her sons Charles and Robert. She is described as "Sister in Law" to Robert Giffin, whose wife is Mary N.

Continuing with the children of Robert & Mary (Rankin?) Patterson:

- C. Hannah Patterson b. abt. 1835 PA** (census) d. ____; she is undoubtedly the Hannah Patterson who **married David S. Paxton** 1865 in Miami Co., OH (MVGI; marriage license #9846). David Paxton (age 33, born OH) is head of household in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH in 1870 and is living with Hannah (24, b. PA) & children (all b. OH): Mary (age 3), James (age 2) and Samuel F. (age 2).
- D. Mary A. [N.?] Patterson b. abt. 1838 PA** (censuses); d. ____ (after 1880); **m. Robert Giffin** (deduced from 1880 Spring Creek census; her sister Jane Dickson is listed in Robert Giffin's household as "Sister in Law"). Mary's 1880 household includes her children (surname Giffin): Mary A., Flora A. and Hugh W.
- E. Flora E. [A.?] Patterson b. abt. 1845 OH** (census); d. ____; Flora is last found on the 1870 census when she was still unmarried, and living with her widowed mother; no further info

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson:

- II. Flora Patterson** was **born 16 Aug 1797** in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA.⁷³ Flora is described in the 1928 letter written by Luther S. Patterson as the second child of Samuel and Hannah Patterson. (See copy of this letter in Chapter XV.) The oft-cited will of Thomas Patterson of West Newton, Samuel's brother, names only Samuel's first four sons; he missed Elijah and Samuel's three daughters, including

⁷² *Centennial History Troy, Piqua, and Miami County Ohio and Representative Citizens*, Thomas C. Harbaugh ed. (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publishing Co., 1909), p. 834.

⁷³ *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio* compiled by Lindsay M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970; "printed 1970 under sponsorship of Dayton Circle, Colonial Dames of America"), p. 138.

Flora. **Flora died in late May/early June of 1874**, in Piqua, Miami Co., OH. (Forest Hill Cemetery records show that “Mrs. Flora Hamilton” was buried there on 2 June 1874.) Luther Patterson’s letter states that **Flora married John Hamilton**. In Brien’s *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley* (see previous footnote), Flora’s husband is said to be a Hamilton man—no first name given. Flora’s first child, daughter Susanna, was born about 1814, so **Flora probably married John Hamilton about 1813**, when she was only about sixteen years old.⁷⁴ Note that Flora’s brother, William, married a Jane Hamilton—John’s sister, perhaps? Flora’s husband, John Hamilton, was the son of John & Susanna (Allen) Hamilton,⁷⁵ early settlers of Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA and members of the Laurel Hill Church that Flora’s family attended. Note that Flora named her first daughter Susanna, and one of Flora’s sons was named John Allen Hamilton. Susanna (Allen) Hamilton died in 1815 and is buried in the old Laurel Hill Presbyterian Church Cemetery in Dunbar. Buried beside her is a John Hamilton who is probably her husband.⁷⁶

It is not known where Flora and her husband were living at the time of the 1820 census. A John Hamilton heads a household in Dunbar in 1820, but the oldest male in that household is over the age of 45 (born before 1775)—too old, probably, to be Flora’s husband. However, this could be the household of her husband’s father, John Sr., and Flora and John Jr. could have gone to live with him after their marriage. There is a male in this household age 18-26 who could be John Jr.; a female age 16-26 who could be Flora; and 3 females age 0-10, one of whom could be Flora’s daughter, Susannah, born about 1814.

A John Hamilton is listed on the 1827 Ohio State Census, in Lostcreek Twp., Miami County—but it cannot be said that he is the John Hamilton who concerns us here. (This John is listed in Lostcreek Twp. on the 1840 Federal Census.) Also, a John Hamilton is listed on the 1835 Ohio State Census, living in Monroe Twp., Miami County—but it cannot be said with certainty that this is Flora’s husband.

We know next to nothing about where Flora and her husband were living while they were raising their family of six children. Census information does not help us at all. On the 1850 census (below) the birthplace of Flora’s son, James, age 24 (so born about 1826) is said to be Ohio. But on subsequent censuses his birthplace is given as Pennsylvania. The same is true for Flora’s son William, born about 1828. On the 1860 census his birthplace is Ohio, and on subsequent censuses it is Pennsylvania.

⁷⁴ This estimated marriage date is based on an estimated *birth* date of 1814 for daughter Susannah. Susannah died before 1860, so we can only estimate her birth date based on the 1850 Shelby Co., OH census where Susannah Carey (wife of Jeremiah Carey) is shown to be 36 years old. Ages on censuses are often incorrect. Therefore Flora may have married John Hamilton later than supposed.

⁷⁵ *History of Toledo & Lucas County, 1623-1923*, by John M. Killits (Chicago: S.J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1923, 3 vols.), Vol. 2, p. 131: “A native of Ohio, he [John Allen Hamilton] was born in Piqua, February 25, 1838, a son of John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton....His grandfather, John Hamilton, married Susanna Allen, a daughter of Judge John Allen of Fayette county, Pennsylvania.”

⁷⁶ *History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania...Prominent Men*, Franklin Ellis, ed. (Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 1882), 503 & 561. Ellis states that Susannah Hamilton’s date of death on her stone is 1815.

Flora's husband cannot be located with certainty as head of household in either Pennsylvania or Ohio in 1830. Just as Flora's parents and siblings cannot be found on 1830 census, neither can Flora's husband be found on the 1830 census.

What is certain, however, is that **by 1838 John & Flora (Patterson) Hamilton had settled in Piqua, Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH.** We know this because a bio of their son, John Allen Hamilton, published in *History of Toledo & Lucas County, 1623-1923*, pp. 131-132 (see previous footnote), states that he was born in 1838 in Piqua, Ohio.

There is a "Jno. Hamelton" heading a household in Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH in 1840, but the oldest male in this household is age 30-40 (born 1800-1810), and the oldest female is age 20-30 (born 1810-1820), and *unless ages were incorrectly recorded*, this is not John Hamilton and his wife Flora. A John Hamilton heads a household in Lost Creek Twp., Miami Co., in 1840—and this John is age 40-50 (born 1790-1800). However, the oldest female in this household is age 30-40 (born 1800-1810), which doesn't fit Flora's birth date of 1797. Also, the ages of the children in this household do not match the ages of John and Flora's children. So Flora's husband, **John Hamilton cannot be located as head of household in Miami Co., OH in 1840.**

What we do know is that Flora's husband John Hamilton died 1841-1850. This death date estimate is based on son Robert being born 1841 (per 1850 census) and Flora appearing as head of household, obviously widowed, in Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH on the 1850 census. Miami Co., OH Probate Court case #01611 concerns a John Hamilton who died in 1847 (see Miami Valley Genealogical Index at www.pcdl.lib.oh.us/miami/resulth.cfm?name=Hamilton&submit=Search&offset=326.) **It seems reasonable to suppose that Flora's husband, John Hamilton, died 1847 in Miami Co., OH.** It is not known where he is buried.

Flora heads the household in Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH in 1850:

1850 Washington, Miami Co., OH 6 Aug 1850 (p. 23 of 104)

Flora Hamilton	53	[1797] PA
James "	24	[1826] OH [but born in PA per Forest Hill burial records]
William "	22	[1828] OH [but born in PA per Forest Hill burial records]
Hannah J. "	18	[1832] OH
John Allen "	12	[1838] OH
Robert P. "	9	[1841] OH

In 1860 and 1870 Flora resides in the household of her son, William:

1860 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 6 June 1860 (pp. 58-59 of 116)

William Hamilton	32	[1828] OH [error: see 1870 census: born PA] farmer
Elizabeth "	28	[1832] OH [Elizabeth's maiden name was Patterson]
Levinas [Tracy?]	35	[1825] Ireland
Flora Hamilton	60?	[1800?] PA
William McClure	16?	[1844?] OH
Robert Hamilton	18	[1842] OH

1870 Ward 2, Piqua, Miami Co., OH 15 July 1870 (p. 42 of 49)

William Hamilton	42	[1828] PA	public works contractor
Elizabeth “	38	[1832] OH	[Elizabeth’s maiden name was Patterson]
Frank “	9	[1861] OH	
Fannie “	4	[1864] OH	
Mary Miller	18	[1852] OH	domestic servant
Flora Hamilton	73	[1797] PA	“infirm”

Flora died May or June of 1874. She was buried 2 June 1874 in Forest Hill Cemetery in Piqua, Miami Co., OH. (See list of burials at www.thetroyhistoricalociety.org/piqua/f_hill-h.htm#a). She is buried in Section 189, Lot 11, beside her sons James and William.

The 1928 letter written by Luther Stewart Patterson states that John & Flora (Hamilton) Patterson had six children:

- (1) “Susan who married William McClure afterward Jeremiah Cary”;
- (2) “James who married Mary E. Turk They had 14 Children”;
- (3) Robert Who [married] Mary Rae...Three [children?]”;
- (4) “Jane Who [married] Louis Leonard had one Child”;
- (5) “John Allen Not even sure of his name”;
- (6) “William who married Elizabeth Patterson they had four children.”

Children of John & Flora (Patterson) Hamilton:

A. Susan Hamilton b. abt. 1814 in PA (1850 census); d. 1853-1860 (censuses); **m. 1st William McClure**, in 1841 (William M. McClure m. Susan Hamilton in 1841, in Miami Co., per MVGI); **m. 2nd Jeremiah Cary** (who must have been a widower), in 1849 (Jeremiah Carey m. Susan McClure 1849, in Miami Co., per MVGI).

1840 Census – Susan is probably living with her parents, but they cannot be located on this census.

1850 Town of Sidney, Shelby Co., OH 18 July 1850 (p. 31 of 32)

Jeremiah Carey	36	[1814] OH	merchant
Susan Carey	36	[1814] PA	
John H. Carey	1/12	[1850] OH	<i>Susan’s son with Jeremiah Carey</i>
Sarah Carey	12	[1838] OH	<i>Jeremiah’s dau from previous marriage</i>
Ellmore W. Carey	3	[1847] OH	<i>Jeremiah’s son from previous marriage</i>
Wm. McClure	7	[1843] OH	<i>Susan’s son with William McClure</i>
Sarah Crozier	17	[1833] OH	

The 1860 census tells us that Susan died 1853-1860. Per MVGI, Jeremiah Carey married Emily C. McManus in 1860, in Shelby Co., OH.

1860 Town of Sidney, Shelby Co., OH 21 July 1860 (p. 26 of 52)

Jerry Carrey	46	[1814] OH	Boot and shoe
Emily “	33	[1827] OH	<i>Jeremiah’s 3rd wife</i>
Jane “	8	[1852] OH	<i>Susan’s dau with Jeremiah</i>
Flora “	7	[1853] OH	<i>Susan’s dau with Jeremiah</i>
Lydia Albright	28	[1832] OH	

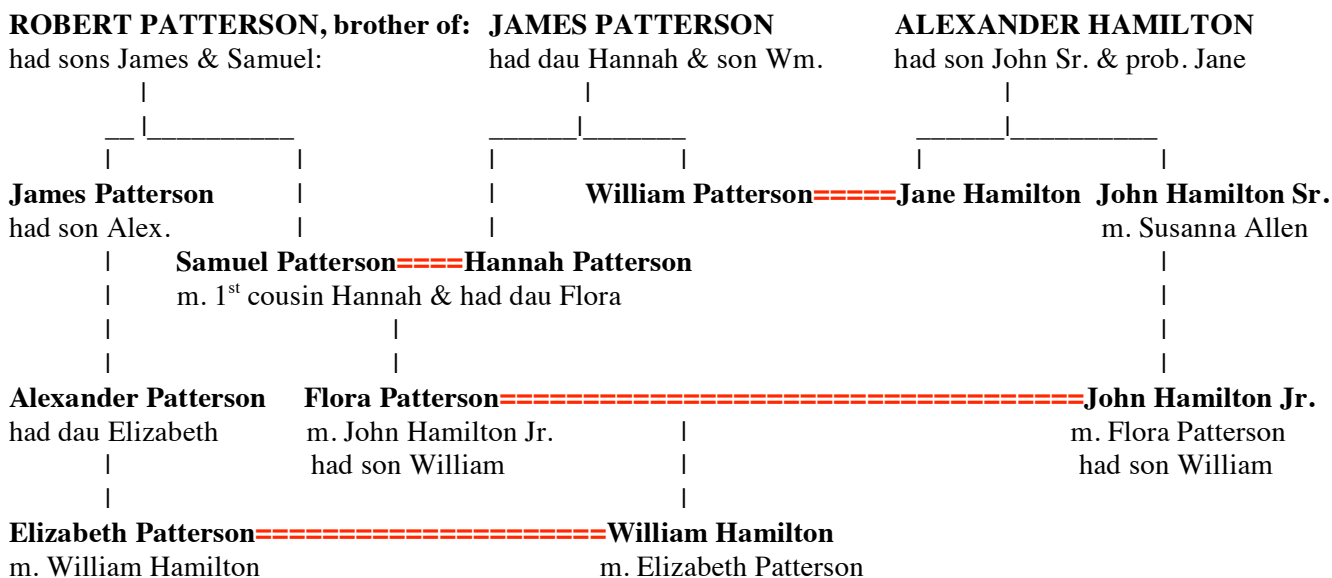
With two husbands, Susan (Hamilton) had children:

1. **William McClure** b. abt. 1843 OH
2. **Jane Carey** b. abt. 1852 OH
3. **Flora Carey** b. abt. 1853 OH

Continuing with the children of John & Flora (Patterson) Hamilton:

- B. James Hamilton b. abt. 1826 PA** (censuses; Forest Hill burial info says he was b. in PA; **d. Oct 1899** (buried 17 Oct 1899 in Forest Hill Cemetery); **m. Mary E. Turk** (Luther Patterson's letter) in 1851 in Miami Co., OH (*MVGI*) who died Oct 1920; buried 20 Oct 1920 in Forest Hill Cemetery, age 88; James was living in his mother's household in 1850; cannot be located on 1860 census; in 1870 lived in Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH w/wife Mary E. & children (surname Hamilton): Elizabeth, Anna, Hester, Hannah, Abba, Flora, William and Robert (William and Robert were twins); still living 1880 in Washington Twp., Miami Co., PA w/wife Mary and children (surname Hamilton): Elizabeth, Anna, Hester, Hanna, Abbe (dau), Flora, Albert, Edgar, John, Margaret & Catherine. Luther Patterson's letter says James had 14 children, but censuses give us only the names of 13. James and wife Mary are buried in Forest Hill Cemetery.
- C. William Hamilton b. 1828-1829 PA** (censuses show 1828 PA; Forest Hill burial shows buried 15 Aug 1890, age 61, b. PA); **d. ___ Aug 1890.** William was living with his mother 1850 and 1860. Per Luther Patterson's letter, **William married Elizabeth Patterson.** Elizabeth was born Jan 1832 per 1900 census & she died ___ Feb 1914, probably in Saginaw, MI. She was buried 11 Feb 1914 beside her husband in Forest Hill Cemetery, Piqua, Miami Co., OH.
- Elizabeth Patterson was the daughter of Alexander, son of James, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. She was William Hamilton's second cousin. Her father, Alexander was the cousin of William Hamilton's mother, Flora. Her familial relationship to her husband (and some other Patterson/Hamilton marriages) are shown below:

3 Generations of Patterson / Hamilton Marriages



Now, back to William Hamilton who married Elizabeth Patterson:

In 1870 William Hamilton headed a household in Piqua, Miami Co., OH:

1870 Piqua Ward 2, Miami Co., OH 15 July 1870 (p. 42 of 49)
William Hamilton 42 [1828] PA contractor public works
Elizabeth “ 38 [1832] OH
Frank “ 9 [1861] OH
Fannie “ 4 [1866] OH
Mary Miller 18 [1852] OH domestic servant
Flora Hamilton 73 [1797] PA “infirm”

Between 1870 and 1880 (probably after 1874, when his mother died), William and his family moved to Saginaw, Michigan where he is found as head of household in 1880:

1880 E. Saginaw, Saginaw Co., MI 10 June 1880 (p. 34 of 56)
William Hamilton 52 [1828] PA PA PA lumbering
Elizabeth “, wife 48 [1832] OH OH OH
Frank “, son 19 [1861] OH PA OH soy scaler
Fannie “, dau 14 [1866] OH PA OH

William died in 1890, and so on the 1900 & 1910 censuses his widow Elizabeth heads the household. She is living alone:

1900 Hayden St., Saginaw Ward 5, Saginaw Co., MI 1 June 1900 (p. 2 of 22)
Elizabeth Hamilton 68 b. Jan 1832 OH OH OH widow 4 children, 2 living

1910 Hayden St., Saginaw Ward 2, Saginaw Co., MI 3 May 1910 (p. 42 of 47)
Elizabeth Hamilton 78 [1832] OH OH OH widow 4 children, **0 living**

Elizabeth died in 1914.

William & Elizabeth (Patterson) Hamilton had 2 children who lived to adulthood:

1. **Frank Hamilton** b. 1861 OH (censuses); d. ____ (before 1910; his mother states in 1910 that she has no living children); Frank was living with his mother at the time of the 1880 census; he is not found on the 1900 census.
2. **Fannie Hamilton** b. Feb 1866 (1900 censuses); d. ____; m. abt. 1885 (1900 census) Henry Wickes (that she is the Fannie married to Henry Wicks on the 1900 Saginaw census is deduced from fact that Luther Patterson wrote his 1928 letter to H. Randal Wicks in Saginaw, MI & in this letter he states: "You [W. Randal Wicks] are a son of William Hamilton's daughter Fannie.")

1900 Saginaw Ward 2, Saginaw Co., MI 12 June 1900 (p. 28 of 38)

Henry Wickes 39 b. Nov 1860 MI NY NY m. 15 yrs occ: Firm Wickes Bros
 Fannie "", wife 34 b. Feb 1866 OH PA OH m. 15 yrs 5 children, 5 living
 Arthur H. "", son 12 b. Feb 1887 MI MI OH
 Harvey R. "", son 10 b. Sept 1889 MI MI OH
 Elizabeth "", dau 8 b. May 1892 MI MI OH
 Francis "", dau 5 b. Sept 1894 MI MI OH
 Helen L. "", dau 3 b. Dec 1897 MI MI OH

(plus 2 servants)

Note: "Harvey R." above is "H. Randal Wicks," the recipient of Luther Patterson's 1928 letter.

See 1910 census below & see Elizabeth Hamilton in 1910 above; it appears that between 1900-1910, Fannie died; Harry remarried, then after 5 yrs he divorced his 2nd wife.

1910 Saginaw Ward 2, Saginaw Co., MI 22 Apr 1910 (p. 18 of 48)

Harry F. Wickes 49 [1861] MI NY NY 2nd marriage 5 yrs "D" [divorce] iron works
 Arthur "", son 23 [1887] MI MI OH single no occ
 Randall "", son 20 [1890] MI MI OH single college student
 Elizabeth "", dau 17 [1893] MI MI OH single
 Francis "", dau 15 [1895] MI MI OH single
 Helen L. "", dau 13 [1897] MI MI OH single

(plus 2 household help)

Censuses show that Henry "Harry" & Fannie (Hamilton) Wickes had five children:

- a. **Arthur H. Wickes** b. Feb 1887 MI (census)
- b. **Harvey "Randall" Wickes** b. Sept 1889 MI (census). *Note:* See letter transcribed in Chapter XV, addressed to Randall.
- c. **Elizabeth Wickes** b. May 1892 MI (census)
- d. **Francis Wickes** b. Sept 1894 MI (census)
- e. **Helen L. Wickes** b. Dec 1897 MI (census)

Continuing with the children of John & Flora (Patterson) Hamilton:

- D. Hannah J. “Jane” Hamilton b. abt. 1832** PA (1850 census); **d. abt. 1854**; Hannah Jane was living with her mother in 1850; per 1928 letter, Jane **married “Louis” Leonard** and had 1 child; MVGI shows 1852 marriage of “Lewis” Leonard to Hannah J. Patterson, in Miami Co. The 1850 Miami Co. census shows a Lewis Leonard (b. abt. 1826 in PA) living in Covington with a wife named Charity. Lewis has two children: John (b. 1854) and Amelia (b. 1858). Hannah Jane died after giving birth to son John; Lewis Leonard then remarried to a woman named Charity with whom he had daughter Amelia. This is deduced from censuses. Censuses show that Lewis Leonard had 7 children, but the 1900 census shows that his second wife Charity had 6 children. Lewis & Charity Leonard are buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, but it is not known where Hannah Jane is buried.
- E. John Allen Hamilton b. 25 Feb 1838** in Piqua, Miami Co., OH; **d. 14 Nov 1886** in Saginaw, MI; **m. Harriet Hale Rowland** 6 Oct 1859 at Cincinnati, OH. (See bio below for all foregoing information.) John Allen was living with his mother in 1850; per MVGI, Miami Co. Probate Court case #2027 involves the appointment of a guardian for John A. Hamilton and (his brother) Robert Hamilton; per MVGI, John A. & Robert Hamilton sold land in Washington Twp., Miami Co. in 1851 (probably sold by administrator of father John’s estate). John Allen & Harriet (Rowland) Hamilton had 7 children (*per the bio below*): Rowland Starr, Bertha, Grace, William McClure, John Alan [*sic*], Ralph; and Bartelle Sawyer.

History of Toledo & Lucas County, 1623-1923 by John M. Killits (Chicago: S.J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1923; 3 volumes), Vol. 2, pp. 131-132, contains this bio of “John Allen Hamilton”:

Many years have passed since **John Allen Hamilton** was called to his final rest, but he is remembered in the business circles of Toledo through his connection with the lumber trade and his memory is cherished by many friends who esteemed him for his sterling worth and the splendid qualities of manhood and citizenship which he ever displayed. A native son of Ohio, he was **born in Piqua, February 25, 1838, a son of John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton** and a **great-grandson of Alexander Hamilton**, who settled in Fayette county, Pennsylvania, after his discharge from the Continental army at the close of the Revolutionary war. His **grandfather, John Hamilton, married Susanna Allen, a daughter of Judge John Allen of Fayette county, Pennsylvania**. He pursued his more advanced education in Marietta College and in young manhood was identified with the coal business, but during the greater part of his life was connected with the lumber trade. He operated in this line in Toledo in connection with the Mitchell & Rowland Company and afterward became the senior member of the firm of Hamilton, McClure & Company at Saginaw, Michigan, there concentrating his efforts and attention upon the cutting and marketing of timber

to the time of his demise, and building up a business which was at the time one of the largest in the Saginaw valley, with timber lands in Canada, as well as in upper and lower Michigan.

During the Civil war period Mr. Hamilton served as a member of the Home Guard at Portsmouth, Ohio. His political allegiance was always given to the republican party, which found in him a staunch and stalwart supporter. He belonged to the Saginaw Club at Saginaw, Michigan, and while in Toledo he had membership in the Westminster Presbyterian church, but following the establishment of his home at Saginaw he became a member of the First Congregational church of that city. His life was characterized by fidelity to duty and he followed advanced principles that made him a man whom to know was to esteem and honor.

On the 6th of October, 1859, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Mr. Hamilton was united in marriage to Miss Harriet Hale Rowland, a direct descendant of Edward Fuller of the Mayflower. The line of descent comes down through Edward Fuller, Samuel Fuller, Samuel Fuller (II), Matthew Fuller, Caleb Fuller and Mrs. Caroline Matilda (Fuller) Chapman, to Mrs. Abigail Storrs (Chapman) Rowland, the mother of Harriet (Rowland) Hamilton, who was likewise a lineal descendant of Anne Hutchinson and Thomas Welde, who collaborated with Richard Mather and John Eliot in writing the "Bay Psalm-Book." Mrs. Hamilton was thus connected with some of the most distinguished New England families. She was born in Salem, Indiana, February 11, 1840, a daughter of Jeremiah and Abigail S. (Chapman) Rowland, who during her early childhood took up their abode in Cincinnati, Ohio, where her father was prominent as a lawyer and judge for many years. Mrs. Hamilton acquired her more advanced educational training in Wesleyan College and was graduated with the degree of M. E. L. in 1856. By her marriage she became the mother of seven children : Rowland Starr, now deceased ; Bertha, the deceased wife of Henry C. Potter, Jr., of Saginaw, Michigan ; Grace, the wife of John H. Howry, living in Denver, Colorado ; William McClure, who has also passed away ; John Alan, who married Lorraine E. Melvin of Toledo, Ohio, and is now living in Buffalo, New York ; Ralph Bergen, who married Edith Seixas of New York and is now deceased ; and Bartelle Sawyer, who married Elizabeth Schenck of Toledo and is living in this city. Like her husband Mrs. Hamilton was a member of the Congregational church. She long occupied an enviable position in the social circles of the city and had a legion of warm friends here. The demise of John Allen Hamilton occurred at Saginaw, Michigan, on the 14th of November, 1886. Harriet Rowland Hamilton died on January 22, 1923, at Toledo, Ohio.

Continuing with the children of John & Flora (Patterson) Hamilton:

- F. Robert P. Hamilton b. 1841-1842** in OH (1850 & 1860 censuses); **d. ___ Mar 1890** (MVGI shows Robert Patterson buried 7 Mar 1890 in Forest Hill Cemetery, Section 79, Lot 4—next to "Mrs. Mary Rea Hamilton who was buried 22 Mar 1926, age 84). Per 1928 letter, Robert **m. Mary Rae** and had 3 children; per MVGI, Robert m. Mary A. Rea 1869 in Miami Co., OH (License #11442). A guardian was appointed for Robert Patterson and John A. Hamilton (his brother) in Miami Co. Probate Court in 1852 (Case #2027, per MVGI). In 1850 and 1860, Robert was

living with his mother. Robert and Mary are found on the 1870 census in Piqua:

1870 Piqua Ward 2, Miami Co., OH 15 July 1880 (p. 42 of 49)
Robert Hamilton 28 [1842] OH contractor public works
 Mary “ 28 [1842] OH

1880 Census – Cannot find Robert.

Robert is not found as head of household in Miami Co. in 1880. He died 1890.

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson:

III. James Patterson was born **6 Oct 1799**⁷⁷ in Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA; he died **15-31 July 1869** in Miami Co., OH; he is buried in Forest Hill Cemetery in Piqua, Miami Co., OH (James’ will dated 15 July 1869; MVGI list of Forest Hill burials shows James was buried 29 July 1869 in Section 67, Lot 4). He is named as Samuel’s son in the 1863 will of Thomas Patterson of West Newton, PA (his father’s brother). **James married Hannah Patterson, his first cousin. Hannah was the daughter of his father’s older brother, James.** Miami Co. Probate Court file #3532 for Hannah’s father, James Patterson, contains old James’ estate settlement, and these papers prove that it was old James’ daughter, Hannah, who married Samuel’s son, James. (See James’ chapter, Chapter III.) **Hannah was born 1807-1807 in OH** (censuses) and **she died ___ June 1878** (per MVGI Forest Hill Cemetery burial records she was buried 1 July 1878), and she was buried beside her husband.

James first appears on the Dunbar tax lists in 1822. He is identified on this list as “Samuel’s son.” On the 1823 list he is identified as “James, son of Samuel,” and it is noted that he is single. On the lists 1824 & 1825 he is still single. James leaves the Dunbar tax lists after 1825, as does his father. From these lists we know that **James married sometime after 1825.**

James cannot be found with certainty as head of household anywhere in Pennsylvania or Ohio on the 1830 census (nor can his father, Samuel, be found).

Though we do not know where James was living in 1830, **James is listed in Spring Creek on the 1835 Ohio State Census, in Spring Creek;**⁷⁸ **and he is found as head of household in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH on the 1840, 1850 and 1860 censuses:**

⁷⁷ *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio* compiled by Lindsay M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970; “printed 1970 under sponsorship of Dayton Circle, Colonial Dames of America”), p. 138.

⁷⁸ See the Troy Historical Society’s transcription of the 1835 Ohio State Census at www.thetroyhistoricalociety.org/census/1835-mi.htm.

1840 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (p. 3 of 16)**James Patterson**

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>James b. 6 Oct 1799</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>son Robert C. b. 1837</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Unknown 1st son? (perhaps named Samuel?—gone by 1850)</i>
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>wife Hannah (Patterson)</i>

1850 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 29 July 1850 (25/39)

James Patterson	50	[1800]	PA	farmer
Hannah “	43	[1807]	OH	
Robert “	13	[1837]	OH	
Caroline C. “	8	[1842]	OH	
Ann E. “	6	[1844]	OH	
Flora J. “	4	[1846]	OH	

1860 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 24 July 1860 (p. 20 of 40)

James Patterson	61	[b. 1799]	PA	farmer
Hannah “	54	[b. 1806]	OH	
Robert C. “	23	[b. 1837]	OH	
Caroline “	18	[b. 1842]	OH	
Annie E. “	15	[b. 1845]	OH	
Flora J. “	12	[b. 1848]	OH	

Miami Co., OH Probate Court file #4739 contains the will of James Patterson, written 15 July 1869. To wife Hannah he leaves all his personal property as well as “a house and lot purchased by me from Joseph Stratton situate in Spring creek Twp.” James had purchased this 3-acre plot on 1 Apr 1854, coordinates Section 7, Township 1, Range 12 (Deed Bk. 30, p. 437). James further wills that his farm, “situated in said township,” be sold, and the money “be equally divided between my children Robert C. Patterson, Caroline P. Patterson, Ann Eliza Patterson & Flora Jane Patterson. Subject to the dower of my wife [emphasis mine].” The “farm” land referred to here is most probably the tracts first purchased by his father-in-law, James (coordinates Section 7, Township 1, Range 12). In 1836 the elder James purchased several tracts in Spring Creek Twp., and then James Sr. deeded them (mortgaged them?) to James Jr., his son-in-law. This explains the unusual “subject to the dower of my wife” in this section of the will. James further wills that at the death of his wife Hannah, the 3-acre plot first referred to “shall remain in the possession of my daughters so long as they or any one of them remain single.” Son Robert also got a thousand dollars, and he and sister Caroline were appointed executors of the will. James signed the will, which was witnessed by Joseph Dickson and Elijah Patterson. The will was proved 12 Aug 1869.

The four children named in James’ will are also all still living in his household through the 1860 census. In addition to these three children, I posit that James also had a first-born son, probably named Samuel, who probably died young. This putative son Samuel would be the male age 10-15 (born 1825-1830) in James and Hannah’s 1840 household.

After James died, Hannah lived with her three daughters in Piqua:

1870 Piqua Ward 3, Miami Co., OH 23 July 1870 (p. 20 of 37)

Hannah Patterson	64 [1806] OH	
Caroline “	25 [1845] OH (<i>age is a bit off</i>)	helps mother
Anna E. “	23 [1847] OH (<i>age is a bit off</i>)	helps mother
Flora J. “	20 [1850] OH (<i>age is a bit off</i>)	helps at home

Children of James & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson:

A. ?Samuel Patterson? (*conjecture*) b. 1825-1830; d. young

B. Robert C. Patterson b. abt. 1837 (censuses); **d. ____**; **m. 1866 in Miami Co., OH, Mary Y. Garbry** (1900 census & MVGI’s Miami Co. Marriage Index); Robert and Mary had no children. Their place of burial is unknkown.

Robert lived in his parents’ household until he married in 1866. In 1870, 1880 and 1900 he is found as head of household in Spring Creek:

1870 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 18 July 1870 (p. 4 of 41)

Robert Patterson	33 [1837] OH	farmer
Mary Y. “	30 [1840] OH	

1880 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 7 June 1880 (p. 11 of 26)

Robert Patterson	43 [1837] OH PA OH	farmer
Mary “, wife	40 [1840] OH OH VA	

1900 Piqua City Ward 5, Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH 9 June 1900 (p. 15 of 24)

Robert C. Patterson	63 b. Sept 1836 OH PA OH	married 34 yrs	landlord
Mary Y. “	60 b. Oct 1839 OH OH VA	married 34 yrs	no children

C. Caroline P. Patterson b. abt. 1842 (censuses); **d. ____**. Caroline lived with her widowed mother until Hannah died in 1878. In 1880 Caroline (recorded as “Clara”) heads the Piqua household:

1880 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 3 June 1880 (p. 10 of 61)

Clara Patterson	35 [1845] OH (<i>age is off</i>)	keeping house
Anna E. “	33 [1847] OH (<i>age is off</i>)	seamstress
Flora J. “	30 [1850] OH (<i>age is off</i>)	seamstress

Caroline (or Clara) is not found in Piqua in 1900. It is not known where or when she died, or where she is buried. She is not buried in her parents’ plot in Forest Hill Cemetery, as are her sisters. Perhaps she married? A “Carolina E. Patterson” married John Hearst 1884 in Miami Co., OH (MVGI, license #16348).

D. Ann Eliza Patterson b. abt. 1844 (censuses & burial record); **d. __ Jan 1936**, age 92 (MVGI’s list of burials at Forest Hill Cemetery shows “Miss Anna E. Patterson, buried 5 Jan 1936 in Section 67, Lot 4, beside her parents). Ann lived with her widowed mother until Hannah died in 1878. In 1880 she lives in the Piqua household headed by her oldest sister,

Caroline (recorded as “Clara”). About 1889 Ann and her sister Flora went to Downs, Osborne Co., KA to live. Ann never married.

- E. Flora Jane Patterson b. abt. 1847** (censuses & burial records); d. __ **Nov 1917** (MVGI’s list of burials at Forest Hill Cemetery shows “Mrs. Flora J. Patterson buried 21 Nov 1918 in Section 67, Lot 4, beside her parents). I don’t believe Flora ever married, and the so “Mrs.” on the burial list transcription should be “Miss.” Flora lived with her widowed mother until Hannah died in 1878. In 1880 she lives in the Piqua household headed by her oldest sister, Caroline (recorded as “Clara”). In 1889 Flora and her sister Ann went to Downs, Osborne Co., KA to live. Flora never married.

Note: Sisters Anna and Flora left Piqua about 1889, and **went to live in Downs, Osborne Co., Kansas**, per an article published in the 7 Nov 1891 issue of *The Piqua Daily Call*:

“Misses Anna and Flora Patterson of Downs, Kansas, who were residents of this city until two years ago, arrived here last night on a visit to relatives and friends. They are the guests of Mr. and Mrs. John E. Anderson. We welcome them back to their old home.”

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson

- IV. ?Samuel Patterson? (*conjecture*)** b. abt. 1800 in Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA; d. young. There is no absolutely no evidence that Samuel and Hannah had a son named Samuel. It is posited that they had a third-born son named Samuel who died young, only because it would make all their son’s names conform perfectly to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern.
- V. John Patterson** was **born 9 Nov 1801**⁷⁹ in Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA; he **died __ Apr 1880** (MVGI’s list of burials at Forest Hill Cemetery in Piqua shows that John was buried 16 Apr 1880, in Section 63, Lot 1, where is brother Elijah is buried). John’s name appears on the 1824 and 1825 Dunbar tax lists, and he is listed as single on both. In 1826 his name (and his father’s) disappear forever from the Dunbar lists. The whereabouts of his father from about 1825 until about 1833, when he arrived in Miami Co., OH, is unknown. The 1835 Ohio State Census lists John (and his fathers and most of his brothers) in Spring Creek Twp.⁸⁰ After his mother died, John lived with his brother, Elijah, in Spring Creek Twp., Miami County. Censuses show that **John never married**.

⁷⁹ *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio* compiled by Lindsay M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970; “printed 1970 under sponsorship of Dayton Circle, Colonial Dames of America”), p. 138.

⁸⁰ See the Troy Historical Society’s transcription of the 1835 Ohio State Census, Miami County, at www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/census/1835-mi.htm.

VI. William Patterson was born 15 June 1802⁸¹ in Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA and he **died 25 May 1869 in Shelby Co., OH** (bio of his son Israel—see Israel’s section below—states that William died 1869; Johnston Cemetery gravestone photo at findagrave.com—see below—shows he d. 25 May 1869).

William’s name is not seen on Dunbar tax lists. This could be explained by the fact that his parents left the township about the time he turned 21. However, it could also be because he left Fayette Co., PA at about age 17 and went to live in the wilderness of Ohio. A bio of his son, Israel, states:

William Patterson, father of I.B. [Israel B.], was a pioneer in Spring Creek Township, settling about 1820 in the woods and subsequently clearing up a farm on which he lived until 1864.”⁸²

Is the above date (1820) a misprint? We know from tax lists that William’s father, and William’s older brothers James and John, were in Dunbar until about 1825. However, as stated above in the section on William’s brother Robert, Robert left the tax lists about 1820. I think it possible that Robert (then about age 25) and his younger brother, William (then about age 17), left for Ohio before their parents and other siblings. Perhaps Robert and William were given the task of scouting for land. If William and Robert were in Spring Creek Twp. as early as 1820, they were probably “squatting.” No deed records show either of them purchasing land,⁸³ and their names are not on any extant tax lists for Miami Co. for this time period.⁸⁴

On 3 Dec 1834, in Miami Co., OH, William married Elizabeth Robison/Robinson.⁸⁵ Elizabeth was born 1806 and she died 1894 (see photo of gravestone at Johnston Cemetery below).

The William Patterson listed on the 1835 Ohio State Census,⁸⁶ living in Miami County in Washington Twp. (probably in Piqua), is probably the William who

⁸¹ *Ibid.* Note: information posted by Matthew Patterson at findagrave.com states that William was b. 15 June 1802 in Pennsylvania.

⁸² *Centennial History of Troy, Piqua and Miami County, Ohio*, Thomas C. Harbaugh, ed. (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publishing, 1909), p. 460 gives William’s birth date as 15 June 1803, but (if the gravestone information is correct!) this is an error.

⁸³ At the Troy Historical Society website is a transcription of the Miami Co. Record of Deeds Index 1807-1865 (www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/m-county/deeds/recorder.htm). This is the source that was searched for early deeds involving William and Robert Patterson. There were none listed.

⁸⁴ The Troy Historical Society (see previous footnote) has also transcribed early tax lists. The 1821 Miami Co., OH tax list contains only one Patterson name: James. As stated in Chapter III, I believe this James is Samuel’s brother. I think James bought land in Spring Creek, but did not live there until the late 1830’s. The 1827 Ohio State census has also been transcribed at this site, and only John and Samuel in Newberry Twp. are on this list. These Pattersons are no relation to the Pattersons who concern us here; they emigrated from County Antrim, Ireland, 1810-1816.

⁸⁵ *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio* compiled by Lindsay M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970; “printed 1970 under sponsorship of Dayton Circle, Colonial Dames of America”), p. 138. This article lists the specific birth dates of all of the children of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson, but the only marriage date given for any of the children is the date that William married Elizabeth Robinson. Miami Valley Genealogical Index (www.pcdl.lib.oh.us/miami/miami.htm) shows the marriage of John Patterson and Elizabeth “Robison” in 1834, in Miami Co., OH. This is an error—probably a transcription error. There is no doubt that it was William who married Elizabeth in 1834.

concerns us here. He is found as head of household in Spring Creek on the 1840, 1850 and 1860 censuses:

1840 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH (p. 3 of 16)

William Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]
2 males	0-5	[1835-1840]
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]

1850 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 22 July 1850 (p. 29 of 39)

William Patterson	45	[1805] PA
Elisabeth “	43	[1807] OH
Thomas R. “	12	[1838] OH
John H. “	9	[1841] OH
Hannah L. “	7	[1843] OH
Israel B.	5	[1845] OH

1860 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 26 July 1860 (p. 22 of 40)

William Patterson	57	[1803] PA
Elizabeth “	54	[1806] OH
Thomas “	21	[1839] OH
John “	18	[1842] OH
Hannah “	16	[1844] OH
Israel “	14	[1846] OH

William moved to Shelby Co., OH in 1864, where he died 25 May 1869. He was buried in Johnston Cemetery. (See photo of gravestone next page.)

His widow, Elizabeth, is found as head of household there on the 1870 census:

1870 P.O. Houseton, Washington Twp., Shelby Co., OH

Elizabeth Patterson	64	[1806] OH
Israel “	26	[1844] OH

Elizabeth cannot be found with certainty on the 1880 census. There is an Elizabeth Patterson of the right age living in Harlan Twp., Warren Co., OH, but we can't be sure that's the Elizabeth who concerns us here. Elizabeth died 1894 and is buried in Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, OH, with her husband. (See gravestone photo next page.)

⁸⁶ The Troy Historical Society website has posted a transcription of the 1835 Ohio State Census for Miami County. See www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/census/1835-mi.htm.



According to census information William & Elizabeth (Robison/Robinson) Patterson had four children:

- A. Thomas R. Patterson b. 1839** in Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH; **d. 1886**, probably in Shelby Co., OH (see information submitted to www.findagrave.com by Matthew Patterson 22 Aug 2010). Per his wife's obit (see below), **on 16 Apr 1869 Thomas married Mary Hathaway.** (See notation on 1870 census below, however, indicating they were married in September of 1869.) Per her obit (see below), Mary was born in Miami Co., OH 1 Nov 1848 (1847, per findagrave transcription of her gravestone inscription) and she d. 6 Apr 1928 in Piqua. Thomas and Mary share a stone at Johnston Cemetery in Piqua, Ohio (see below).

*Photo of the shared gravestone of Thomas R. & Mary
at Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, Ohio was submitted to
www.findagrave.com 22 Aug 2010 by Matthew Patterson.*



*Obit of Mary (Hathaway) Patterson, wife of Thomas R. Patterson
6 Apr 1928 issue of The Piqua Daily Call*

MRS. PATTERSON DIES ON FRIDAY

Accident She Suffered
Recently Was Cause
of Passing Today.

The wide circle of friends of Mrs. Mary Patterson were saddened when they learned of her death which occurred at 10:45 o'clock this morning at her home, 391 Spring street. Mrs. Patterson fell recently and broke her leg and never recovered from the shock of the accident, which caused her passing today.

She was born on November 1st, 1847, on a farm in Miami County, being eighty years old at the time of her death. She lived for several years in Fort Jefferson and, after leaving there made her home in Lockington but has been a well known resident of Piqua for many years. On August 14, 1869 she was united in marriage to the late Thomas R. Patterson and to this union were born five children, only two of whom survive.

She has always been a faithful and devout member of the Presbyterian church. Left to mourn her loss are a daughter, Mrs. Jennie Biser, of St. Petersburg, Florida; a son, Thomas Emery Patterson, of Dayton, Ohio and one grandson, John Davis, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, where he is a professor of Civil Engineering in Carnegie Institute in Technology.

Funeral services will be held on Monday afternoon at two o'clock at the Presbyterian church.

*Funeral notice of Mary Patterson, w/o Thomas R. Patterson
In 9 Apr 1928 issue of The Piqua Dailyu Call*

FUNERAL SERVICE HELD ON MONDAY

Impressive Rites Con- ducted This Afternoon for Mrs. Patterson.

Solemn and impressive funeral services were held this afternoon at two o'clock at the Presbyterian church for Mrs. Mary Hathaway Patterson, whose death occurred at 11:15 o'clock on Friday morning, April 6th, at her home, 201 Spring street.

Mrs. Patterson's death was caused from the results of an accident suffered recently, when she fell and broke her leg and never recovered from the shock.

She was eighty years old at the time of her passing and was born on a farm in Miami County on November 1st, 1847. She made her home for several years in Port Jefferson, Ohio, removing from there to Lockington, but has been a well known resident of Piqua for many years. On April 14, 1889, she was united in marriage to Thomas R. Patterson and to this union were

born five children, only two of whom survive.

She has been a faithful member of the Presbyterian church in this city for many years. Left to mourn her loss are her daughter, Mrs. Jennie Hiser, of St. Petersburg, Florida; a son, Thomas Emory Patterson, of Dayton; a sister, Mrs. John Murry, of Spring street, this city; a brother, Harry Hathaway, of Birmingham, Alabama; two grandchildren, Virginia Patterson, of Dayton, and John Davis, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, where he is a professor of Civil Engineering at Carnegie Institute of Technology.

MIAMI ASSESSORS START OUT TODAY

Instructions for Work Given Last Week by County Auditor.

The 21 personal property assessors of the county were given their instructions and supplies at the court house, last week by County Auditor D. D. Kessler.

The assessors will start on their work to distribute the tax blanks today.

1870 Port Jefferson, Shelby Co., OH 14 June 1870 (p. 4 of 10)

Thomas R. Patterson 30 [1840] OH marr w/in 1 yr (Sept) grain merchant
Mary " 22 [1848] OH "m. Sept"

1880 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 17 June 1880 (p. 22 of 26)

Thomas Patterson 40 [1840] OH PA OH miller
Mary ", wife 32 [1848] OH OH Ireland
Lou[ise?] G. ", dau 9 [1871] OH OH OH
Jennie ", dau 8 [1872] OH OH OH
Wesley ", son 5 [1875] OH OH OH
Elisabeth ", dau 2 [1878] OH OH OH

Thomas died 1886.

1900 Ward 2, Piqua, Miami Co., OH 8 June 1900 (p. 16 of 18)

Mary Patterson, wid 52 b. Nov 1847 OH OH Ireland 5 / **3 living**
Jennie M. ", dau 27 b. Mar 1872 OH OH OH single librarian
Thomas E. ", son 13 b. Sept 1886 OH OH OH single at school

1910 Ward 3, Piqua, Miami Co. [?] Apr 1910 (p. 4 of 21)

Mary Patterson 62 [1848] OH OH Ire wid 5 / **2 living** occupation: boarders
Thomas E. P, son 23 [1887] OH OH OH single French Oil Co.
(plus 3 boarders)

1920 Ward 3, Piqua, Miami Co., OH 1/9/1920 (14/18)

Mary Patterson 70 [1850] OH OH OH [sic] widow
(plus 3 roomers)

Mary's obit and funeral notice both state that she had five children, which agrees with census information. Per censuses and Mary's obit, Thomas R. & Mary (Hathaway) Patterson had the following children:

1. **Louise G. Patterson** b. abt. 1871 OH (census); d. before 1928; did she marry _____ Davis and have a son John Davis? Or was that her sister, Elisabeth?
2. **Jennie Patterson** b. Mar 1872 OH (census & gravestone); living 1928, in St. Petersburg, FLA; d. 1963 & is buried in Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, OH; m. Charles D. Biser (mother's obit & findagrave.com info); Charles Biser (b. 1863 in OH was buried 28 June 1948, age 85) is buried in Forest Hill Union Cemetery in Piqua, OH (findagrave.com info submitted 20 Oct 2005 by Pamela Holeton). No children? (No Biser grandchildren mentioned in Mary's obit).
3. **Clifford Wesley Patterson** b. 30 Nov 1874 (calculated from death date and age at death in his obit) ; d. 1 Jan 1896 (*obit*); buried in Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, OH, where his stone is inscribed with "Clifford W. Patterson 1874-1896). Clifford died single. *Note*: Clifford's obit clipping was supplied by Matthew Patterson of Houston, OH. Name of newspaper & date of publication is not known. His obit refers to Clifford (incorrectly, apparently), as "Wesley Clifford Patterson. This obit also gives a birth date (incorrect, apparently) of 29 Nov 1875. The obit states that he "died at his home on Cleveland Street, Piqua, O. Jan 1, 1896, aged 21 years 1 month 1 day." He was a member of the Piqua U.P. Church.
4. **Elisabeth Patterson** b. abt. 1878 OH (census); d. before 1928; did she marry _____ Davis and have a son John Davis? Or was that her sister, Louise?

5. **Thomas Emory Patterson** b. Sept 1886 OH (census); still living 1928, in Dayton, OH; m. Gertrude ____ & had dau, Virginia A. Patterson (per mother's obit; she b. abt. June 1919 per 1920 census) & also had dau. Nancy J. (b. abt. 1929 per 1930 census—born after Mary died, so wasn't named in her obit).

Continuing with the children of William & Elizabeth (Robison/Robinson) Patterson:

- B. **John Hamilton Patterson** (middle name per gravestone at Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, OH; see photo below); **b. 8 Sept 1841** (calculated from death date & age at death on gravestone); **d. 22 Aug 1864** (gravestone); never married?

*Photo of John's gravestone submitted to findagrave.com
22 Aug 2010 by Matthew Patterson*



C. **Hannah L. Patterson b. abt. 1853** (censuses); no further info

D. **Israel B. Patterson b. 1846** in Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH (see his bio below); **d. ___ Apr 1930** in Piqua, Miami Co., OH. Israel's remains were placed in a mausoleum in Forest Hill Cemetery in Piqua on 16 Apr 1930. Forest Hill burial records (see www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/piqua/f_hill-p.htm#a) show he was born in Ohio, and was age 85 at death. Israel **m. 1st, Anna Meeker**, who d. in 1890; with Anna Israel had son Carol. Israel **m. 2nd, in 1892**⁸⁷, **Miss Nancy Pruden** (she b. June 1867 in OH & she d. June or July 1952), w/whom he had three children: Arthur, Helen and Ruth. Israel & wife Nancy were members of the Presbyterian Church. (All foregoing facts per Israel's bio, below.) Per Forest Hill burial records wife Nancy was placed in the mausoleum in Forest Hill Cemetery, beside her husband, on 1 July 1952. A biographical sketch of I. [Israel] B. Patterson was published in *Centennial History of Troy, Piqua and Miami County, Ohio*, Thomas C. Harbaugh, ed. (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publ. Co., 1909), p. 460:

I. B. PATTERSON, who lives retired from active business life, occupying his pleasant and comfortable home at No. 607 West Ash Street, Piqua, is a native of Miami County, Ohio, and was born in Spring Creek Township in 1846.

William Patterson, father of I. B., was a pioneer in Spring Creek Township, settling about 1820 in the woods and subsequently clearing up a farm on which he lived until 1864. He then moved into Shelby County and died there in 1869.

I. B. Patterson was reared on his father's farm and attended the district schools through boyhood. He continued to follow agricultural pursuits until he was about forty-five years of age. He then went into the coal business, which he carried on for a few years, after which he became interested in the manufacturing of staves and hoops, which he carried on for ten years, in Indiana, Michigan and Ohio. He then returned to Piqua and here has found congenial friends and surroundings and has made it his permanent home. He is financially interested in the Fairbanks Steam Shovel Company, of Marion, Ohio.

In 1875 Mr. Patterson was married (first) to Miss Anna Meeker, who died in 1890, leaving one son, Carl, who is a resident of Milwaukee, Wisconsin. In 1893 Mr. Patterson was married (second) to Miss Nancy Pruden, and they have three children: Arthur, Helen, and Ruth. Mr. Patterson and wife are members of the First Presbyterian Church. He is identified with the masons, belonging to the organization at LaRue, Ohio. As a good citizen he has made his presence felt at Piqua, giving encouragement to the movements, for bettering conditions of all kinds and contributing to charities and benevolent objects.

At the time of his first marriage, to Anna Meeker, Israel resided in Shelby Co., OH, where his father had finally settled. Censuses show that after Anna died he married Nancy and they were living, in 1900, in Marion Co., OH. As of 1910 Israel was living in Piqua, where he died April 1930.

⁸⁷ Miami Co. Marriage License #19710: I.B. Patterson m. "A.A." Pruden 1892 (*per transcription at Miami Valley Genealogical Index*, www.pcdl.lib.oh.us/miami/resultp.cfm?name=Patterson&submit=Search&offset=251).

1880 Washington, Shelby Co., OH 28 June 1880 (p. 16 of 18)

I.B. Patterson 34 [1846] OH farmer fath b PA moth b OH
 Annie M. “, wife 25 [1855] OH keeps house fath b OH moth b NJ
 Alma E. “, dau 3 [1877] OH fath b OH moth b OH

1900 Montgomery, Marion Co., OH 25 June 1900 (p. 22 of 48)

Israel B. Patterson 55 b. Feb 1845 OH fath PA moth OH m. 20 yrs hoop & stave mfgr
 Nancy A. “, wife 32 b. June 1867 OH parents OH m. 20 yrs 2 children, both living
 Arthur P. “, son 6 b. Nov 1893 OH parents OH
 Hellen “, dau 4 b. Apr 1896 OH [sic] parents OH
 Carl “, son 16 b. July 1883 OH parents OH

1910 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 21 Apr 1910 (p. 16 of 28)

Israel B. Patterson 64 [1846] OH fath PA moth OH 2nd marr., m. 17 yrs “own income”
 Nancy A. “, wife 41 [1869] OH parents OH 1st marr., m. 17 yrs 3 kids, living
 Arthur P. “, son 16 [1894] OH parents OH
 Helen E. “, dau 13 [1897] IN [sic] parents OH
 Ruth W. “, dau 7 [1903] OH parents OH

1920 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 7-8 Jan 1920 (p. 12 of 28)

Israel B. Patterson 74 [1846] OH PA OH no occ.
 Nancy N. “, wife 53 [1867] OH OH OH
 Helen E. “, dau 23 [1897] OH [sic] OH OH single tailoress
 Ruth “, dau 16 [1904] OH OH OH

1930 Piqua, Miami Co., OH 10 Apr 1930 (22 of 47)

Israel Patterson 84 OH OH OH m.age 30 no occ.
 Nancy A. “, wf 62 OH OH OH m. age 24

Israel died soon after the 1930 census. Wife Nancy died 1952.

The biographical sketch above gives the names of four children. Censuses show that there was a fifth child, a daughter with Israel’s first wife, Anna. This daughter, Alma, may have died young. Per the bio above and census info, Israel with two wives had five children:

1. **Alma E. Patterson** b. abt. 1877 OH; perhaps d. bef. 1900; no further info
2. **Carlyle C. “Carl” Patterson** b. July 1883 OH (census); still living 1930 (census); per father’s bio, published 1909, Carl was living in Milwaukee, so he is most probably the Carlyle C. Patterson found there on the 1910, 1920 and 1930 censuses, married to Mary/May/Mae:

1910 Milwaukee, Milwaukee, WI 16-21 Apr 1910 (p. 25 of 27)

Carlyle C. Patterson 27 [1883] OH OH OH marr 3 yrs printer
 Mary “, wife 23 [1887] WI GER GER marr 3 yrs
 Carroll “, son 1 4/12 [1908-1909] WI OH WI
 (plus 1 servant)

1920 Milwaukee, Milwaukee, WI 6 Jan 1920 (p. 10 of 33)

Carl Patterson 36 [1884] OH U.S. U.S. circular letters
 May “, wife 32 [1888] WI GER GER
 Carroll “, son 11 [1909] WI OH WI

1930 Wauwatosa, Milwaukee, WI 15 Apr 1930 (p. 7 of 44)

Carl C. Patterson 47 [1883] OH OH OH marr age 25 advertising circulars
Mae G. “, wife 42 [1888] WI GER GER marr age 2

Censuses show that Carl had one child, son Carroll b. Dec 1908/Jan 1909. He *may* be the “Carl C. Patterson Jr.” living 1930 in Cameron Co., Tx. This Carl C. Jr. was b. abt. Dec 1908 in Wisconsin. This Carl C. Jr. was a farmer, and was still single in 1930.

Continuing with the children of Israel Patterson w/2nd wife Nancy Pruden:

- 3. Arthur P. Patterson** b. 23 Nov 1893; d. July 1974 in Green Valley, Pima AZ (birth & death dates per SSDI; SSN issue in WI in 1954); Arthur registered for WWI draft 5 June 1917 at which time he was single & living at 607 W. Ash St., Piqua; he was age 25 & birth date given is 23 Nov 1893; he was employed by the U.S. Govt. in Ft. Benjamin, Harrison, IN; he was described as tall, med. build, blue eyes, light hair. Arthur received a Bachelor of Science in Civil Engineering from Purdue University (per 44th Annual Purdue Univ. Catalog 1917-1918). Per census info, Arthur married Bess ____ about 1920. Per his son Peter’s obit, Arthur was a Lieut. in WWII, stationed with the Navy Seabees at Lakehurst, NJ, and he was operations chief of the Wisconsin WPA in the 1930’s.

1920 Youngstown, Mahoning Co., OH 13 Jan 1920 (p. 12 of 13)

(living in the Y.M.C.A.)

Arthur P. Patterson 26 [1894] OH OH OH steelworker single

1925 Kansas State Census – Burlington, Coffey Co., KA

A.P. Patterson 31 [1894] OH came to KA from WI civil engineer

Bess “, wife 26 [1899] ND came to KA from WI

Peter P. “, son 3 [1922] WI came to KA from WI

1930 Madison, Dane Co., WI 4 Apr 1930 (p. 7 of 61)

Arthur Patterson 36 [1894] OH OH OH m. age 26 civil engineer

Bess “, wife 32 [1898] OH OH OH m. age 22

Peter “, son 8 [1922] WI OH OH

[Patricia?] “, dau 3 [1927] WI OH OH

Per censuses, Arthur and Bess had two children born by 1930: Peter P. and Patricia. Perhaps they had other children as well? Known children:

- a. Peter Pruden Patterson** b. 1922 WI; d. May 1943 in the line of duty; he was a Navy pilot; never married; see obit next page
- b. Patricia Patterson** b. abt. 1927 WI; no further info

Obit of Peter P. Patterson, son of Arthur P., son of Israel:

**Peter Patterson,
Pilot in Navy,
Killed on Duty**



ENSIGN PETER PATTERSON

Ensign Peter P. Patterson, 21, navy pilot, has been killed in line of duty, his parents, Lieut. and Mrs. A. P. Patterson, 750 Miami pass, were notified Thursday by the navy department.

At last reports the Madison officer was serving in the Pacific area as a patrol bomber pilot. His father, former operations chief of the Wisconsin WPA, is stationed with the navy Seabees at Lakehurst, N. J.

Ensign Patterson entered service with the third unit of Flying Badgers in February, 1942. He had preliminary aviation training at Glenview, Ill., and received his navy wings at Corpus Christi, Tex. last October. It was thought he was serving in the Aleutians at the time of his death.

The elder was graduated from Wisconsin high school and was a junior at the University of Wisconsin when he enlisted. He is survived by his parents and a sister, Patricia, a West high school pupil.

Continuing with the children of Israel Patterson w/2nd wife Nancy Pruden:

4. **Helen E. Patterson** b. Apr 1896 OH (census); no further info
5. **Ruth W. Patterson** b. abt. 1903 OH (census); no further info

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson:

- VII. **Mary Patterson** was **born 25 Aug 1805** and she **married Israel Brown**.⁸⁸ Mary was not named in her Uncle Thomas Patterson's 1863 will, but was named as daughter of Samuel and Hannah in the 1928 letter written by Luther S. Patterson (transcribed in Chapter XV), as well as in Brien's *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio*. If Mary is the young female age 0-10 in her father Samuel's 1810 household, where is her sister Jane? Mary is the female age 10-16 in her father's 1820 household. No further info
 - VIII. **Jane Patterson** was **born 18 Feb 1807** and she **married ____ Maize**.⁸⁹ Jane was not named in her Uncle Thomas Patterson's 1863 will, but was named as daughter of Samuel and Hannah in the 1928 letter written by Luther S. Patterson (transcribed in Chapter XV), as well as in Brien's *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio*. If Jane is the young female age 0-10 in her father Samuel's 1910 household, where is her sister Mary? She is the female age 0-10 in her father's 1820 household. No further info.
 - IX. **Elijah Patterson** was **born 16 Feb 1809**⁹⁰ in Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., PA. He was not mentioned as a son of Samuel in the 1863 will of Samuel's brother, Thomas (neither were his sisters), but was named as a son of Samuel and Hannah in the 1928 letter written by Luther S. Patterson as well as in Brien's *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, Ohio*. Elijah **died 9 July 1880** in Spring Creek Twp., Miami Co., OH. Elijah was buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Piqua, Miami Co., OH on 12 July 1880. (Foregoing info found in Elijah's obit—see below; see also The Troy Historical Society's transcription of Forest Hill Cemetery burials at www.thetroyhistoricalociety.org/piqua/f_hill-p.htm#a).
- On 31 Aug 1848⁹¹ Elijah **married Margaret Stewart**. Margaret was born 18 Jan 1814 near Monroe, Butler Co., OH, and she died 11 Mar 1883 in her home near Piqua. She was the daughter of Charles & Mary (Stewart) Stewart. Charles (b. 1778)

⁸⁸ Elijah's birth date is in his obit (transcribed in full in this paper). The same birth date is in *A Genealogical Index of Pioneers in the Miami Valley, OH* compiled by Lindsey M. Brien (Knightstown, IN: Mayhill Publications, 1970), p. 138.

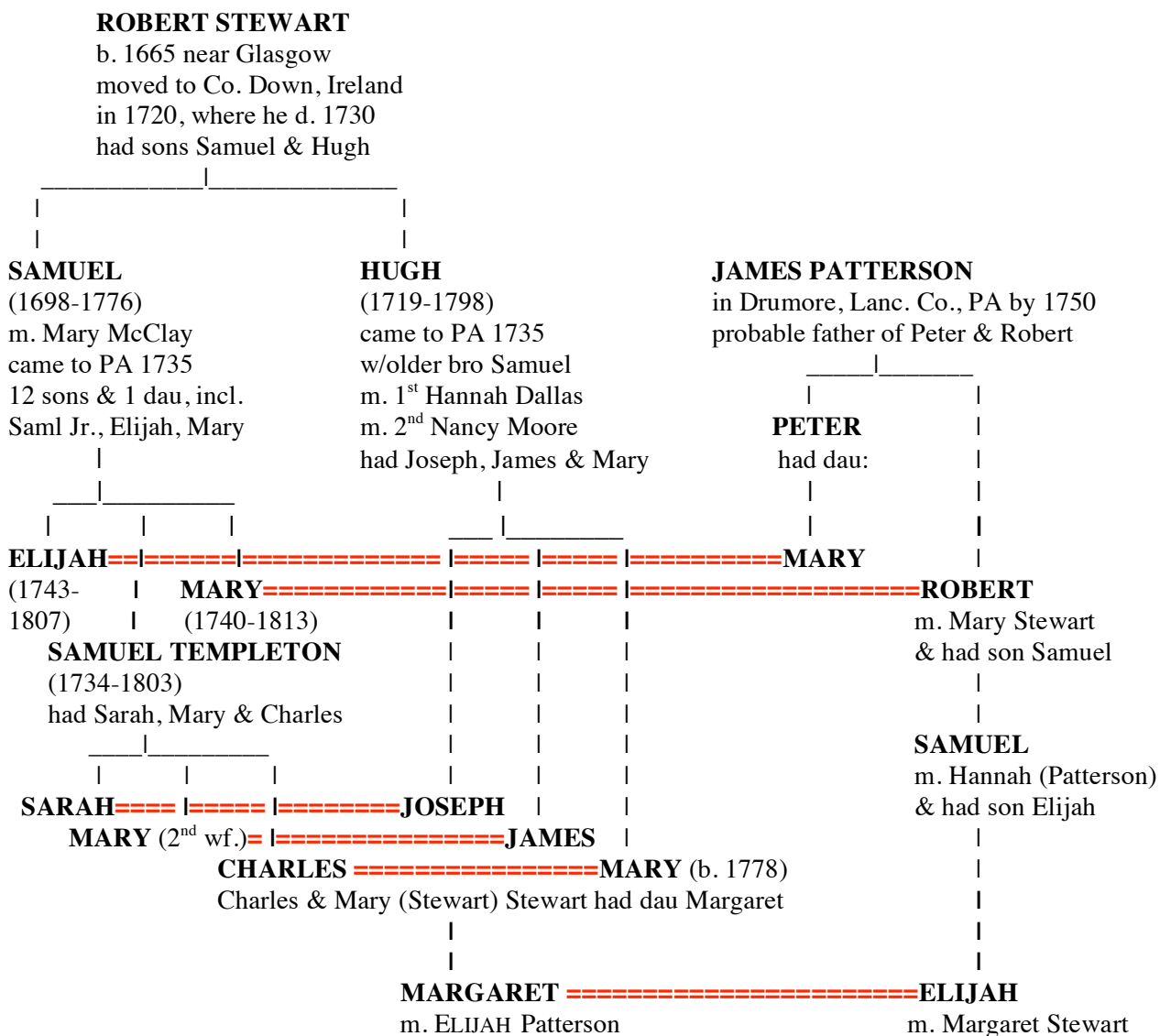
⁸⁹ *Ibid.*

⁹⁰ *Ibid.*

⁹¹ Elijah's obit contains the marriage date of 31 Aug 1846, which is probably a misprint. Margaret's obit contains the marriage date of 31 Aug 1848, and this 1848 date is found in Bucher Ayres' 1876 "The History of the Stewart Family," p. 18. Their first child, daughter Mary, was born in September 1849.

was the son of Samuel Templeton Stewart (b. 1734). Samuel Templeton Stewart was the brother of Elijah's grandmother, Mary Stewart, who married Robert Patterson. Margaret's mother, Mary (Stewart) Stewart was the daughter of Hugh Stewart.⁹²

Here's a chart of some Patterson-Stewart and Stewart-Stewart marriages:



Believe it or not, the Patterson/Stewart intermarriages shown on the above chart are not the only ones. The chart above was confined to the intermarriages affecting the Patterson and Stewart lines directly involved in this paper.

⁹² *History of the Stewart Family* by Bucher Ayres (Philadelphia: privately published, 1876), as "transcribed by Vincent Edward Summers from a copy of a 3rd copy by Minnehaha Finney, from a copy loaned to her by Prof. James Barnette of Eugne, Oregon University." This transcription was found at <http://maley.net/Transcription/Stewart/StewartForeward.htm>.

Elijah's name is not found on Dunbar Twp. tax lists. This is because when Elijah turned 21, about 1830, his father had already left Dunbar. The first record on which we find Elijah's name is the 1835 Ohio State Census, for Spring Creek Twp., Miami County.⁹³ He is the male age 20-30 in his father's 1840 Spring Creek household. As stated above, Elijah married Margaret Stewart in 1848. Elijah's marriage to Margaret is not found in Miami County records, and this may be because the marriage took place in Butler Co., OH, where Margaret was living. Margaret's parents, Charles and Mary (Stewart) Stewart, had come to Butler Co. in 1802, and were among the earliest settlers of that area.⁹⁴

Elijah is found as head of household in Spring Creek Twp. on the 1850, 1860, 1870 and 1880 censuses. Note that in 1850 his widowed mother, Hannah, resides with him. Elijah's bachelor brother John also lived there.

1850 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 19 July 1850 (p. 20 of 39)

Elijah Patterson	41 [1809] PA	farmer
Margaret "	36 [1814] OH	
Mary E. "	10/12 [1849] OH	
Hannah "	78 [1772] PA	
John Patterson	49 [1801] PA	

Note: John is Elijah's older brother. John lived with Elijah until his death.

1860 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 24 July 1860 (p. 21 of 40)

Elia [sic] Patterson	50 [1810] PA	farmer
Margret "	45 [1815] OH	
Mary "	12 [1848] OH	
Hannah "	10 [1850] OH	
Luther "	8 [1852] OH	
John "	59 [1801] PA	farm hand

1870 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 18 July 1870 (1 of 41)

Elisha [sic] Patterson	61 [1809] PA	farmer
Margrete [sic] "	56 [1814] OH	
Mary E. "	20 [1850] OH	"helps mother"
Anna J. "	18 [1852] OH	
Luther S. "	16 [1854] OH	works on farm
John "	68 [1802] PA	asst on farm

1880 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 3 June 1880 (p. 5 of 26)

Elijah Patterson	70 [1810] PA PA PA	farmer
Margaret ", wife	66 [1814] OH PA PA	
Mary E. ", dau	30 [1850] OH PA PA [sic]18	
Hannah J. ", dau	29 [1851] OH PA PA	
Luther S. ", son	27 [1853] OH PA PA	farming

⁹³ The Troy Historical Society has transcribed the Miami County residents listed on the 1835 Ohio State Census; see www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/census/1835-mi.htm.

⁹⁴ *History of the Stewart Family* by Bucher Ayres (Philadelphia: privately published, 1876), p. 18.

Between 1847 and 1859, Elijah purchased three tracts of land located in Spring Creek township, all in Section 1, Township 1, Range 12 (*Deed Bk. 23, p. 443; Deed Bk. 25, p. 361; and Deed Bk. 36, p. 237*).⁹⁵

Obit of Elijah Patterson
15 July 1880 issue The Miami Helmet

PATTERSON.—At his home in Spring Creek Township, Miami Co., O., on Friday, July 9, 1880, Elijah Patterson, aged 71 years, 4 months, and 23 days.

Mr. Patterson was born in Fayette County, Pa., Feb. 15th, 1809. In the Fall of 1832 he came, with his father's family, to Spring Creek Township. Here he has lived ever since, and here he died amid the friends and neighbors of nearly half a century.

On the 31st day of August, 1848, he was united in marriage to Miss Margaret Stewart, who with three children, a son and two daughters, survives to mourn his loss.

Early in life, while yet a young man in Pennsylvania, he became interested in religion, and made a profession of his faith in the Lord Jesus as his Savior, and on coming to this part of the country became a member of what is now the Organized Presbyterian Church of Wagon. Here he was a consistent, faithful, and liberal member for nearly fifty years, and had been twice called to official positions in the church. His religious convictions were strong, but not demonstrative. He was unwavering in his belief, but not controversial and always exercised the largest charity towards those who differed from him.

Mr. Patterson was a good citizen, a kind neighbor, a true friend, a loving husband and father, and above all, a man of God. He will be missed by a large circle of relatives, friends and neighbors, and by the Church of which he was so long a worthy member.

"The others, where are they?" "Help Lord, for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men."

"Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord from henceforth; yea saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them." II.

⁹⁵ This information comes from a transcription of the Miami Co. Recorder's Index 1807-1865, transcribed by The Troy Historical Society; see www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/m-county/deeds/deeds-p.htm.

Obit of Margaret (Stewart) Patterson
15 Mar 1883 issue The Miami Helmet

PATTERSON.—On Sabbath morning, March 11, 1883, near Piqua, O., of cancer, and after a protracted illness, Mrs. Margaret Patterson, aged 68 years, 1 month and 28 days.

Mrs. Patterson's parents came of an early date from Pennsylvania to Ohio. She was the daughter of Charles and Mary Stewart, and was born near Monroe, Hocking County, O., on the 13th day of January, 1814. In this vicinity she spent her childhood, and grew to womanhood. Here, too, she received her first religious impressions, and made a profession of her faith in Christ as her Saviour, holding on the 13th of April, 1827, with the Mount Pleasant Associate Reformed Church, then under the pastoral care of Rev. S. P. McGraw.

On the 21st of August, 1848, she was joined in marriage to Elijah Patterson. Soon after their marriage they came to Piqua, and located in Springfield Township, near the present homestead. On coming to Piqua they at once became members of the Associate Reformed, now United Presbyterian Church, here, and so long as they lived remained faithful, exemplary members of this church. They loved the House of God, and, as might be expected, had the pleasure of seeing their children, one son and two daughters, following in their footsteps, and claiming Christ as their Saviour. A little less than three years ago Mr. Patterson was called home to his reward, and now his wife follows him, leaving their children and a large circle of friends to mourn their loss and imitate their virtues.

To us it seems the church and community cannot well spare such people; but God knows best.

Through all her long sickness, Mrs. Patterson was calm and patient, frequently saying that it was only the chiseling of the Master Sculptor preparing her for Heaven. She frequently spoke of her own weakness and unworthiness, but was always confident in Christ as her Saviour. We mourn not as those who have no hope. "Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord." B.

Children of Elijah & Margaret (Stewart) Patterson:

- A. Mary E. Patterson b. Sept 1849** OH (1900 census); still living 1900 (1900 census); never married
Note: A “Mrs.” Mary E. Patterson is buried in Forest Hill in the same section as Luther (this Mary’s brother) and Elijah (this Mary’s father). However, the Mary buried in Forest Lawn was buried 16 July 1922. Mary E., daughter of Elijah, seems to have died prior to the 1920 census, as she disappears by 1920 from the household of her brother Luther, with whom she had been living since their parents’ deaths. Perhaps the transcription of burials has two errors: “Mrs.” Instead of “Miss”; and a wrong burial date?
Note: the obit of her brother Luther gives his sister Mary’s date of death, but the year isn’t readable. She died 21 July [1914 maybe?]
- B. Hannah Jane Patterson** [not “Anna J.” as on 1870 census] **b. 1850-1852** OH; still living 15 July 1880 (father’s obit); **d. 15 July 1922** (per her bro Luther’s obit); **m. ____ Hearst** (per her bro Luther’s obit). Her brother Luther’s obit refers to his sister “Hannah Jane Patterson,” who preceded him in death. Her brother Luther’s obit refers to Luther’s nephew, J. Leon Hearst, and to his niece, Mrs. Edith Hearst Miller.
- C. Luther Stewart Patterson** was **born 31 July 1853** in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH and he **died 31 Dec 1930**; buried 2 Jan 1931 in Forest Hill Cemetery, Piqua, Miami Co., OH (burial records); **m. abt. 1891 Lois B. (____)** (censuses). “Mrs. Lois B. Patterson” was buried 20 Jan 1920 in Forest Hill Cemetery, but in a different section from her husband. Censuses show that Luther and his wife Lois had no children. No obit was found for Luther’s wife, Lois. Luther’s obit tells us that in 1891 he was elected elder of the U.P. Church (formerly the Associate Reformed Church).
NOTE: This is the Luther Patterson who was so interested in his family’s history. There are many references in this chapter to the letter Luther wrote on 30 Jan 1928 to H. Randal Wicks of Saginaw Michigan.

1860, 1870 & 1880 Censuses – Luther is in his father’s household.

1900 Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH 18-19 June 1900 (p. 19 of 29)

Luther S. Patterson	46 b. July 1853 OH PA OH	m. 9 yrs	farmer
Lois B. “, wife	40 b. Aug 1859 IL OH OH	m. 9 yrs	0 children
Mary E. “, sister	50 b. Sept 1849 OH PA OH		

1910 Ward 4, Piqua, Miami Co., OH 19 Apr 1910 (p. 10 of 27)

Luther S. Patterson	56 [1854] OH PA OH	m. 18 yrs	own income
Lois B. “, wife	50 [1860] IL OH IL	m. 18 yrs	0 children
Mary E. “, sister	60 [1850] OH PA OH		single

1920 Ward 3, Piqua, Miami Co., OH 12 Jan 1920 (p. 18 of 28)

Luther S. Patterson	66 [1854] OH PA OH	insurance office
Lois B. “, wife	60 [1860] IL OH OH	

Lois died Jan 1920.

1930 Census – Cannot find Luther or Lois. (Mis-indexed?)

Luther died 1930.

*Obit of Luther S. Patterson, son of Elijah & Margaret (Stewart) Patterson
2 Jan 1931 issue of The Piqua Daily Call*

PROMINENT PIQUA MAN IS SUMMONED

Luther Stewart Patterson Dies Wednesday After Illness of Four Weeks.

Luther Stewart Patterson, retired farmer and highly respected citizen of Piqua, died at his home, 608 West North street, Wednesday evening, December 31 at 8 o'clock after an illness of four weeks.

Mr. Patterson was born on a farm in Springcreek township July 31, 1853 and was the son of Elijah and Margaret Patterson, who came from Pennsylvania and settled on the Patterson homestead in 1833.

In 1881 Mr. Patterson was married to Lois B. Patton of Eden, Illinois, who died January 17, 1920. He has been preceded in death by two sisters, Hannah Jane Hearst who died July 15, 1922 and Mary Patterson, who died July 31, 1924.

About twenty years ago, Mr. Patterson moved to Piqua, where he resided until his death.

About twenty years ago, Mr. Patterson moved to Piqua, where he resided until his death.

In early youth he became a member of the United Presbyterian church and in August 1891 was elected a ruling elder, and was always faithful and loyal to his trust.

Surviving him are his nephews J. Leon Hearst and a niece, Mrs. Edith Hearst Miller of this vicinity, four grandchildren, James and Helen Hearst, Mrs. Ruth Lewis of St. Petersburg, Florida and Herbert Miller, who is a student at Ann Arbor, Michigan.

Funeral services will be held at the United Presbyterian church Saturday afternoon, January 3rd, at 2 o'clock with the Rev. C. G. Luman in charge. Burial in Forest Hill cemetery.

CHAPTER V

JANE/JEAN PATTERSON was **born 20 Sept 1769**⁹⁶ in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA, and she was **baptized 12 Nov 1769** by Rev. John Cuthbertson.⁹⁷ She **died 27 Feb 1858** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA, and is buried in West Newton Cemetery beside her brother, Thomas, and her sister, Mary.⁹⁸ Censuses show that Jane never married. After her father died, she lived with her brother, Thomas, until her death.

⁹⁶ Josiah V. Thompson, *Journals* (27 volumes), 4:12. On 13 Oct 1920 Josiah V. Thompson recorded inscription on some of the stones in West Newton Cemetery. We are glad he did, because a transcription of West Newton Cemetery gravestone inscriptions done 55 years later by Della Regan Fischer did *not* include Jane's inscription. Josiah V. Thompson records Jane's gravestone inscription as: "Jane Patterson Born Sept. 20, 1769 died Feby 27, 1858." The next name after Jane on Thompson's list is Thomas Patterson (Jane's brother); then "Mrs. Mary Patterson" (Jane's sister, who had married a Patterson man—John, s/o James of S. Huntingdon).

⁹⁷ Fields, 164. It was not uncommon for member of Cuthbertson's flock to have a child baptized one, or even two, years after the birth.

⁹⁸ Thompson, 4:12.

CHAPTER VI

WILLIAM R. PATTERSON was born 1770-1771 in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA, and he was **baptized 28 Apr 1771** by Rev. John Cuthbertson.⁹⁹ William **died 1847** in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA and is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA.¹⁰⁰ *Note: William's middle initial "R." comes from the 1840 census.*

William would have turned 21 about 1791-1792, a few years before his father left Lancaster County for Westmoreland County, but William is not found on Drumore tax lists (not even in the "Freemen" section, when such a section existed). Perhaps William owned no personal property on which to be taxed.

William is one of the 4 males over the age of 16 in his father's 1790 Drumore household. He was undoubtedly living in his father's Rostraver, Westmoreland County household in 1800, but the 1800 Federal Census of Rostraver has been lost.

William is listed on the 1802 Rostraver tax list (the first extant list); and on this list he noted as "single." The 1803 list has not survived, but William is listed as single on the next extant list, dated 1804. His name appears on the 1805 list and "single" is not written by his name—but the assessor that year did not write "single" next to any names. (Some assessors made note of whether a man were single, some didn't.) On the 1806 list William's name appears, and he is evidently married, as no "single" appears by his name, though others in the township are noted to be single.¹⁰¹

Sometimes tax lists were dated the year after the assessments were made. So it's *possible* that William married in 1803. This is mentioned because William's first child, daughter Mary, was born 1803 (per her gravestone inscription).¹⁰² It is also possible that the assessor erred when writing "single" next to William's name on the 1804 list.

⁹⁹ *Register of marriages and baptisms performed by Rev. John Cuthbertson 1751-1791*, ed. by S. Helen Fields (originally published Washington D.C. 1934; facsimile reprint published 2001 by Heritage Books, Bowie, MD), p. 166.

¹⁰⁰ "Round Hill Cemetery Burials" compiled by Della Reagan Fischer (McKeesport, PA: privately published, 1976) lists a William Patterson who died 1817, age 77 years. I am certain that "1817" is an error, and that the actual date of death was 1847. Researcher Helen G. Patterson gives William's date of death as 1847. (See *Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, Vol. 2 (1964), p. 78.) Many of these old Round Hill stones have the number "4" inscribed in a way so that when the stone is weathered, it appears to be the number "1." See Chapter XV of this paper, "Round Hill Presbyterian Church Burials." This chapter contains photos of all Patterson graves found in August 2009. Here can be seen several examples of a weathered number "4" that could easily be misread as the number "1." William's grave was not found in August 2009, but this author is positive that William, son of Robert, is the William on Fischer's list; and that his date of death has been incorrectly transcribed. Robert's son, William, was baptized 1771 and so was born either 1770 or 1771--making him age 77 at the time of his death in 1847. Also, the Susannah Patterson buried in Round Hill is undoubtedly this William's wife. William is found as head of household on the Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA census through 1840, after which he disappears—as does his wife, Susannah. William's parents and several siblings are buried in Round Hill. There is no doubt that William, son of Robert, is also buried in Round Hill with his wife Susannah, and that their stones are now too eroded to be read.

¹⁰¹ See my transcription of Pattersons on Rostraver tax lists in Chapter XV of my paper, "William Patterson (c. 1784-1854/55) of Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA." My transcriptions were done from the original books housed in the Records Management Dept. of the Greensburg courthouse.

¹⁰² Mary's birth date of 1803 comes from her gravestone inscription, transcribed 14 Oct 1924 by J.V. Thompson (Vol. 12 of his *Journal*, p. 514). She was the first wife of Arthur Henderson, and Thompson transcribed her inscription as: "Mary Patterson Henderson, 1st wife of Arthur Henderson & mother of Matthew

So far as is known, **William married only once, about 1803-1804, to Susannah Patterson.** Susannah was the daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon.¹⁰³ **Susannah was born 1777-1778¹⁰⁴ probably in South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA.** Rev. John Cuthbertson made his only trip west of the Allegheny Mountains in 1779, and paid visits to some of his faithful Lancaster County flock. He records his baptism of Susannah in the “Forks of the Yough” on 26 Sept 1779.¹⁰⁵ **Susannah died in 1849 and is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA**—undoubtedly beside her husband who had died a few years before.¹⁰⁶ William and Susannah’s gravestones are not readable today, but both are listed on a compilation of Round Hill Cemetery burials done in 1970.

William is not found on the 1807 Rostraver tax list because **about 1806-1807 William moved to Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA, where he made his permanent home.** He is found as head of household there on censuses 1810-1840:

1810 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 8 of 10)

William Patterson

1 male	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>William R. bapt. 1771, s/o Robt. W. Newton</i>
3 males	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Sons James b. 1805, Robert b. 1807, Wm. b. 1810</i>
1 male	10-16	[1794-1800]	<i>Unidentified (one of Susannah’s younger bros?)</i>
1 male	16-26	[1784-1794]	<i>Unidentified (farm help?)</i>
1 fem	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Dau Mary b. 1803 (or later?)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>William’s wife, Susannah (Patterson) bapt. 1779</i>

Note: The previous household is headed by James Patterson (b. 1756, s/o Peter of Washington, Fayette Co.) This James is William’s first cousin.

Henderson, born 1803 ob 1838.” We wonder: could her birth date on the stone have been misread? Could it have been “1808”?

¹⁰³ The research of Helen G. Patterson published in *The Patterson and Pattison Family Association*, (4 volumes), Vol. 2 (1964), pp. 69-91, shows (without documentation) that Susannah married “her cousin Wm. Patterson.” (This cousinship, if true, may be through Stewart relatives; to date there is no evidence that Susannah’s father (James), and William’s father (Robert) were brothers or closely related at all. The 1867 will of Elijah Patterson of West Newton (*Susannah’s* brother Elijah—not her *husband’s* brother Elijah!) gives monetary bequests to “the heirs of my sister Susanah [sic] Patterson Deceased.” This shows that Susannah, daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) of South Huntingdon, married a Patterson man and with him had issue. Then, information in the 1863 will of William R.’s brother, Thomas Patterson of West Newton, allows us to identify the Patterson man who was Susannah’s husband as William, son of Robert Sr. of Rostraver. Thomas gives the children of his “deceased Brother Wm.” as: James, Wm., Robert, John, Nancy and Susannah. These are the very names of children listed (in the same order!) by Helen G. Patterson as being children of William and Susannah (Patterson) Patterson.

¹⁰⁴ Fischer’s 1970 compilation of Round Hill Cemetery burials shows a Susannah Patterson who died 1849 at age 72. Susannah’s stone was not found in August 2009, so the actual inscription on the stone is not known. It may have been “died...in her 72nd year.” When it has been possible to compare actual inscriptions on stones with ages at death on the Fischer compilation, this author has noted that frequently a phrase such as “died...in her 72nd year” was recorded (incorrectly) on the compiled list of burials as “72 years.” Thus the estimated birth date of 1777-1778; we do not know if she died at age 72, or if she died in her 72nd year (when she was age 71).

¹⁰⁵ Fields, p. 84.

¹⁰⁶ See Chapter XV, “Round Hill Presbyterian Church Burials.” Also, the 1850 Federal Mortality Index shows a “Susan Patterson” who died (no age given) in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, between 1 June 1849 and 1 June 1850. Susan/Susannah is not found on the 1850 Elizabeth Twp. census.

1820 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 12 of 18)**William Patterson**

1 male	> 45	[bef 1775]	<i>Wm. R. bapt. 1771, s/o Robt of W. Newton</i>
2 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Sons William b. 1810 & John b. 1813</i>
2 males	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Sons James b. 1805 & Robert b. 1807</i>
1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Unidentified</i>
1 fem	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Nancy (1st) b. 1809 (d. young)</i>
1 fem	16-26	[1794-1804]	<i>Mary b. 1803 (or 1808?)</i>

Note: William's wife, Susannah was still living but, for some reason, isn't recorded]

1830 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 21 of 30)**William Patterson**

1 male	50-60	[b. 1770-1780]	<i>Wm R. bapt. 1771, s/o Robert</i>
2 males	15-20	[b. 1810-1815]	<i>Sons Wm. b. 1810 & John b. 1813</i>
2 males	20-30	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>Sons James b. 1805 & Robert b. 1807</i>
1 female	5-10	[b. 1820-1825]	<i>Dau Susannah b. 1821</i>
1 female	15-20	[b. 1810-1815]	<i>Dau Nancy b. 1815</i>
1 female	50-60	[b. 1770-1780]	<i>Wife Susannah bapt. 1779</i>

1840 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 19 of 36)**Wm. R. Patterson**

1 male	60-70	[1770-1780]	<i>Wm. R. bapt. 1771</i>
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Unidentified</i>
2 males	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Sons Wm. 1810 & John 1813</i>
2 males	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>Sons James b. 1805 & Robert b. 1807</i>
2 fems	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Daus Nancy b. 1815 & Susannah b. 1821</i>
1 fem	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>Wife Susannah bapt. 1779</i>

(William died 1847 & Susannah died 1849)

The research of Helen G. Patterson, published in *The Patterson & Pattison Association* publication (4 volumes), Vol. 2 (1964), p. 79, shows eight children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson. This account of the children cites no sources, but using census and cemetery records I've been able to corroborate the names of these children, as well as their birth dates and names of spouses, as listed in this article. (See further.) Two of William's eight children—daughters Mary and the first daughter named Nancy—died prior to 1863 when William's brother, Thomas, wrote his will; the other six children were named in Thomas' will.

The eight children listed in the research of Helen G. Patterson, exactly *as published in the article cited above, were:*

1. **Mary Patterson** (1803-1838) md. by 1827 [probably earlier] Arthur Henderson of Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny County, Pa.
2. **James Patterson** (1805-1806) md. 1847 [incorrect; they married 13 Mar 1845] Hannah Gilfillan, daughter of Oliver [should be "Silver"] and Martha [should be "Maria"] Gilfillan
3. **Robert Patterson** born Jan. 26, 1807; died April 7, 1880. Md. Sarah J. McGuire (1822-1892).
4. **Nancy Patterson** born 1809, died young
5. **William R. Patterson** (1810-1898) md. Sarah Shaw
6. **John Patterson** (1813-1891) md. 1851, Esther Caroline Pollock (1827-1902)
7. **Nancy Patterson** born 1815, md. M. Cowan Ekin

8. Susannah Patterson (1820-1892) md. John Cooley

Below is all information found about each of these eight children and their descendants.

William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson had children:

- I. Mary Patterson** was **born 1803** (possibly later?), probably in Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA **and she died 1838** in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA.¹⁰⁷ Mary is found in her father's household in 1810 and 1820. She **married Arthur Henderson** (1798-1863), son of Rev. Matthew Henderson (1762-1835).¹⁰⁸ Rev. Henderson's wife—Arthur's mother--was Rebeckah Patterson. Rebeckah Patterson was from an (apparently) unrelated line of Pattersons who had settled very early in Rapho, Lancaster Co., PA.¹⁰⁹ Mary's husband, Arthur, was born 28 Apr 1798, and he died 25 Dec 1863, "in his 66th year." Arthur was "for many years a ruling Elder of the Associate Reformed U.P. Congregation at Bethesda."¹¹⁰ Mary died after giving birth to son Matthew Henderson (Jr.)—of whom more below; the 1830 census shows she also may have had a daughter b. 1820-1825 who died young. After Mary died in 1838, her husband re-married, to Nancy Shaw—probable sister of the Sarah Shaw shown living in Arthur's household 1850. Sarah, I believe, married late in life to William R. Patterson (1810-1898), who was the brother of Arthur Henderson's first wife, Mary.). With 2nd wife Nancy, Arthur had children Jane Mary "Jennie" Henderson, and William "Willie" Henderson. Jennie (1848-1897) never married, and Willie (1852-1863) died young. Information concerning Arthur & Mary (Patterson) Henderson's son, Matthew, comes from two sources: J.V. Thompson's *Journals* (hereinafter "JVT") and Jordan's *Genealogical and personal history of western Pennsylvania* (hereinafter "Jordan"). Arthur & Mary (Patterson) Henderson had children:
- A. ?Unknown daughter?** b. 1820-1825 (see 1830 census); d. young?
- B. Matthew Henderson** b. **14 Nov 1827; d. 2 July 1914; m. 1867 Emily McCune** (she b. 1841, dau of William and Julia (Flynn) McCune & she d. 1897). Matthew & wife Emily are buried in Round Hill Cemetery, next to their son, Matthew Jr. (who died young) and an unnamed infant son b. 16 Jan 1882 who died on the same day. (JVT, Vol. 12, p. 509 & Jordan, Vol. 3, p. 1557). Per Jordan, (who published his info in 1915), Matthew went to California in 1850 to mine for gold, "which proved a very profitable

¹⁰⁷ Mary's gravestone inscription at Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, was transcribed 14 Oct 1924 by J.V. Thompson: "Mary Patterson Henderson, 1st wife of Arthur Henderson & mother of Matthew Henderson, born 1803 ob 1838." See J.V. Thompson's *Journals* (28 volumes), Vol. 12, p. 514. Mary's grave is near that of her father-in-law, Rev. Matthew Henderson Sr. Her husband's grave is in a different section; he is buried next to his second wife.

¹⁰⁸ See *Genealogical and personal history of western Pennsylvania*, ed. by John W. Jordan (New York: Lewis Historical Publishing Co., 1915), Vol. 3, pp. 1555-1557 for a full account of Arthur Henderson's ancestors.

¹⁰⁹ Rebeckah Patterson (1764-1829) was daughter of Samuel Patterson (1727-1820), who was son of immigrant Arthur Patterson (1697-1763). See my paper "Arthur Patterson Sr. of Rapho, Lancaster Co., PA & His Descendants" for information about Rebeckah's Patterson family.

¹¹⁰ This information is on Mathew's gravestone at Round Hill. (J.V. Thompson's *Journals*, Vol. 12, p. 509).

investment for him. He returned east in 1859.” In 1889 Matthew moved to Pittsburgh, where he died. Matthew & Emily (McCune) Henderson had children:

1. **William M. Henderson** “prominent businessman of Pittsburgh” (*Jordan, 3: 1557*)
2. **James F. Henderson** “also noted in the business life of Pittsburgh” (*Jordan, 3: 1557*)
3. **Matthew Henderson** “deceased”; Matthew Jr. was b. 25 June 1871 & died 25 Apr 1895; buried Round Hill; no issue (*JVT, 12: 509*).
4. **Mary Henderson** “who resides in the old home in McKeesport” (*Jordan, 3: 1557*)
5. **Arthur Henderson** “of California” (*Jordan, 3: 1557*)
6. **Infant son** b. 16 Jan 1882; died same day; buried Round Hill (*JVT, 12: 509*)

Continuing with the children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson:

II. James Patterson was **born 1805** (see gravestone below) probably in Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA and he **died 10 Dec 1876** “in the 72nd year of his age [age 71]” (see gravestone below in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA. So far as we know, James was the first-born son of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson. William’s family, and Susannah’s family, so scrupulously followed Scotch-Irish naming patterns that I find it curious that their first-born son was named after Susannah’s father (James), rather than after William’s father (Robert). In fact, I wonder if they had a first-born son named Robert, who died young.

James married Hannah Gilfillan on 13 Mar 1845.¹¹¹ Hannah was born 1820 (see gravestone below), daughter of Silver & Maria (Glauss) Gilfillan¹¹², and **she died 18 Oct 1856** “in her 37th year” (see gravestone below).

¹¹¹ In 2009 I received from Alexandria Corlett of Denver Colorado much valuable information about the Gilfillan family. In this packet was a copy of a memoir written in 1916 by Hannah J. Patterson, youngest child of James & Hannah (Gilfillan) Patterson. This memoir, entitled “The Gilfillan Clan,” dated 20 Sept 1916 and signed by Hannah J. Patterson of 640 Pelly Ave., McKeesport, PA states: “Hannah Jane [daughter of Silver Gilfillan & Maria Glauss] married to James Patterson of Buena Vista, Allegheny County, Pa., March 13, 1845.”

¹¹² “The Gilfillan Clan” by Hannah J. Patterson (McKeesport, PA: privately published, 1916). **Subsequent references in the text to this manuscript will be designated “Hannah J. Patterson.”**

*James Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, PA
Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009*



*Hannah, wife of James Patterson
Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, PA
Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009*



James is found living in his father's household on the 1810, 1820, 1830 and 1840 censuses. On censuses 1850 through 1870 James heads a household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA:

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 17 Sept 1850 (p. 79 of 121)

James Patterson 45 [1805] PA carpenter
 Hannah Patterson 25 [1825] PA [age is off]
 Mathew Patterson 3 [1847] PA
 Maria Patterson 2 [1848] PA
 John Patterson 2 [1848] PA
 William Patterson 3/12 [b. June 1850]
 Adaline Patterson 11 [sic] [b. 1839]

Unidentified

Note: This Adaline is too old to be Hannah's daughter.

Wife Hannah died 1856.

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 16? July 1860 (134/150)

James Patterson 54 [1806] PA carpenter
 John Patterson 12 [1848] PA
 Maria Patterson 13 [1847] PA
 Adaline Patterson 5 [sic] [1855] PA *This is "Adda" of the 1870 census below*

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 9 July 1870 (41/104)

James Patterson 65 [1805] PA carpenter
 Maria Patterson 23 [1847] PA
 John Patterson 22 [1848] PA
 William Patterson 20 [1850] PA
 Cowan Patterson 18 [1852] PA
 Adda [Adaline] Patterson 15 [b. 1855] PA

James died 1876.

When James' wife, Hannah, died, James was left with at least eight children to care for. Son Matthew and daughter Maria, the oldest children, were only about nine or ten years old when their mother died. The youngest, Hannah J., was only two months old when her mother died. What was poor James to do? He seems to have had no choice but to split up his family, and to place his younger children in the homes of close relatives. (See section for each child below, which explains where each child was taken to live.) Censuses show that James never re-married. The children of James and Hannah (Gilfillan) Patterson are listed below. Helen G. Patterson listed none of these children in her tree, but "The Gilfillan Clan" by Hannah J. Patterson (see footnote above) lists them all, including herself:

"(1) Matthew McKinstry, married to Agnes Parry Johnson, December 13, 1881...(2) Maria Gilfillan. (3) John Gilfillan, married to Harriet McCune of Buena Vista, Pa., March 20, 1873...(4) William Stewart, died Mar. 17, 1890. (5) Cowen Ekin, unmarried. (6) Mary Elizabeth, unmarried. (7) Adaline, married to William McCune, Dec. 20, 1877... (8) Hannah Jane unmarried."

Children of James & Hannah (Gilfillan) Patterson:

- A. Matthew McKinstry Patterson** was born 3 Dec 1845 in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA.¹¹³

When Matthew's mother died in 1856, he was only ten years old. **His father sent him to live with his Uncle William Patterson**, who was married but who had no children. Matthew is found in William's household on the 1860 census:

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 17 July 1860 (p. 140 of 150)

Wm. Patterson 50 [1810] PA farmer

Sarah [(**Shaw**)] " 40 [1820] PA

Mathew " 14 [1846] PA

Elizabeth [Cury?] 11 [1849] PA

Matthew is found living in a hotel in Wilmington, PA, the site of Westminster College where he attended school, and where he graduated in 1870 (*see previous footnote*).

1870 Wilmington, Lawrence Co., PA 29 June 1870 (p. 2 of 42)

Mathew Patterson 24 [1846] PA student (living in hotel)

Listed with Mathew is Neal **Shaw**, age 21 (so b. abt. 1849), b. PA, also a student
Mathew's aunt, who helped raise him, was Sarah **Shaw**.)

Matthew married Agnes (Parry) Johnson, widow of ___ Johnson, on 13 Dec 1881 (Hannah J. Patterson). Hannah J. Patterson states that Matthew married "Agnes Parry Johnson"; the bio below states that Matthew married "Agnes Parry." Thus it is probable that Agnes was the widow of a Johnson man. Note that on the 1900 and 1910 censuses Agnes states that she has had 3 children, all of whom are living, and both the bio below and Hannah J. Patterson's info shows that Matthew had but one child—son Herbert. Perhaps wife Agnes had two children with her previous Johnson husband.

Matthew became an ordained Presbyterian minister in 1875 (*see previous footnote*), after which he ministered to the Puckety and Allegheny congregations in the Westmoreland Presbytery, 1875-1883 (*see bio below*). He is not found on the 1880 census.

In 1883 Matthew became the minister of the First United Presbyterian Church of Wilkinsburg, where he remained until 1909 (*see bio below*).

On the 1900, 1910 and 1920 censuses Matthew is found as head of household in Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., PA.

¹¹³ *A manual of the United Presbyterian Church of North America, 1751-1881* by James Brown Scouller (Harrisburg, PA: Patriot Publishing Co., 1881), p. 470. The full entry for Matthew reads: "Matthew McKinstry Patterson was born December 3, 1845, at Elizabeth, Pa.; was graduated at Westminster College in 1870, and studied theology at Allegheny; was licensed June 17, 1874, by Westmoreland Presbytery, and ordained June 15, 1875, by the same; has been a pastor of Puckety and Allegheny congregations since ordination."

1900 Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., PA 1 June 1900 (p. 13 of 17)

Matthew M. Patterson 54 b. Dec 1845 PA PA PA m. 18 yrs minister
 Agnes P. “, wife 52 b. Mar 1848 PA PA PA m. 18 yrs 3 children, 3 living
 Herbert “, son 15 b. June 1884 PA PA PA single

1910 Wilkinsburg, Alleg. Co., PA 18 Apr 1910 (9/35)

Mathew M. Patterson 64 PA PA PA 1st marr; m. 28 yrs clergyman
 Agnes B. “, wife 62 PA PA PA 2nd marr; m. 28 yrs 3 children, 3 living
 Herbert “, son 23 PA PA PA single no occ.

1920 Wilkinsburg, Alleg. Co., PA 12 Jan 1920 (29/44)

Mathew M. Patterson 74 PA PA PA minister
 Agnes P. “, wife 73 PA PA PA
 Herbert “, son 33 PA PA PA attorney

Neither Matthew nor wife Agnes are found on the 1930 census. Presumably, **both Matthew and his wife died 1920-1930.**

This bio was found in *Annals of old Wilkinsburg and vicinity: the village, 1788-1888* by Elizabeth Davison & Ellen McKee (Wilkinsburg, PA: The Group, 1940), pp. 503-504:

The Rev. M.M. Patterson, D.D.

The Rev. Matthew McKinstry Patterson came to Wilkinsburg in 1883 to become the first pastor of the First United Presbyterian Church.

Dr. Patterson was born in Elizabeth, December 3, 1845, receiving his education in the schools at Buena Vista. He taught school at the Mansfield Academy, afterwards graduating at Westminster College and the Allegheny Theological Seminary.

During his ministry he had but two pastorates: the first, the combined charge of Puckety and Allegheny in Westmoreland Presbytery, where he served eight years (1875-1883) and the second, the First United Presbyterian Church of Wilkinsburg, where his services extended over a quarter of a century, (1883-1909).

His wife was Agnes Parry, born in Pittsburgh, March 7, 1848, whom he married on December 13, 1881, in Moon Township, where she was teaching school.

Wilkinsburg was young like the church when Dr. Patterson came to this community. He built himself into its life. His support of righteousness and order could be counted upon at all times and his congregation was his child.

As its first pastor and only minister during the first 25 years of its history, he placed his imprint upon it and determined its [p. 504] character as long as the congregation shall stand. Under his guidance, it grew from a mission church to a place of leadership in the denomination, and of wide usefulness in the Kingdom of God.

March 28, 1909, he announced his resignation to the congregation and was released June 29, 1909.

After his retirement he became pastor emeritus. In this honorary office his counsel and services were willingly given when asked for, but never volunteered.

He had the warm friendship and deep respect of all classes and conditions of people. He always paused for a moment of chat while he asked for all the family and let drop some discriminating comment on men and events. On the vantage

ground of his porch, he would tell some humorous incidents out of his rich and varied experience and point a moral, adorning the tale, or, he would be toiling in his beautiful garden where he was so skillful in coaxing into blossom gay and gorgeous flowers all summer long. In church and prayer meeting, his presence was an inspiration and a blessing.

Herbert Patterson, Borough Solicitor, his only son, was born in Wilkinsburg, June 11, 1884, and still lives in the Patterson residence.

Matthew McKinstry & Agnes (Parry) (Johnson) Patterson had son:

1. **Herbert Patterson** b. 11 June 1884 in Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., PA (above bio of his father); d. _____. Herbert lived in his father's Wilkinsburg household through the 1920 census. In 1930 he is living in Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., PA—perhaps in the same house. Curiously, he is shown to have two daughters: Mary Belle (age 12) and Katharine (age 1). However, in 1920 no daughters were living with him. Also, his aunt, Hannah J. Patterson, wrote in her "The Gilfillan Clan" (1916) that **Herbert married Minnie McMasters**. It appears that Minnie died 1920-1930. **In 1930 Herbert is married to a woman named Katherine**, who I believe is the widow of a Morrow man with whom she had the two daughters living in Herbert's 1930 household. Based on 1920 census info, **the maiden name of Katherine was Wiley**; her mother is the Bell H. Wiley living with Katherine in 1920.

1920 Washington Borough Ward 5, Washington Co., PA 27 Jan 1920 (p. 27 of 34)

Clyde E. Holder	38 [1882] PA PA PA	secretary, chemical co.
Therma M. " , wife	39 [1881] PA PA PA	
Bell H. Wiley, moth-in-law	71 [1849] PA PA PA	widow
Katherine L. Morrow, sis-in-law	32 [1888] PA PA PA	widow
Mary Bell " , niece	2 & 6/12 [1917] PA PA PA	
Katherine L. " , niece	1 & 8/12 [1918] PA PA PA	

1930 North Ave., Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., PA 4 Apr 1930 (p. 8 of 52)

Herbert Patterson	45 [1885] PA PA PA	attorney
Katherine " , wife	40 [1890] PA PA PA	1 st married age 24
Mary Belle " , dau	12 [1918] PA PA PA	
Katherine " , dau	11 [1919] PA PA PA	

It does not appear that Herbert had children who lived to adulthood.

Continuing with the children of James & Hannah (Gilfillan) Patterson:

- B. **Maria Gilfillan Patterson** b. Dec 1846 (1900 census); d. **15 Feb 1923** & buried in Versailles Cemetery (see Versailles Cemetery index at www.mckeesportcemetery.com/index.php?lastName=Patterson&firstName=&ct=search). Maria is buried next to her brothers Cowan and William, and her sisters Mary E. (Lizzie) and Hannah. Maria was undoubtedly named after her mother's mother, Maria Gilfillan. Censuses show that Maria never married. In

1860 and 1870 she was living in her widowed father's household. When her father died in 1876 she went to live with her brother William, and she is found in William's household on the 1880 census. In 1900 she is living in the household of her brother, Cowan. In 1910 and 1920 Maria heads a household in McKeesport in which her bachelor brother Cowan and her unmarried sisters Lizzie and Hannah are living.

1910 Ward 5, McKeesport, Alleg. Co., PA 2 May 1910 (39/45)

Maria Patterson	63 [1847] PA PA PA	single
Cowan “, bro	59 [1851] PA PA PA	single bookkeeper
Lizzie “, sister	57 [1853] PA PA PA	single
Hannah “, sister	53 [1857] PA PA PA	single

1920 McKeesport, Alleg. Co., PA (19 of 22)

Maria G. Patterson	73 PA PA PA	single
Cowan E. “, bro	68 PA PA PA	single bookkeeper
Elizabeth “, sister	67 PA PA PA	single
Hannah J. “, sister	63 PA PA PA	single

C. John Gilfillan Patterson b. Mar 1848 (1900 census & gravestone); **d. 1930** (gravestone at West Newton Cemetery)¹¹⁴; **m. Harriet McCune** of Buena Vista, PA, 20 Mar 1873 (Hannah J. Patterson). Harriet was born 1850 and she died 1939. Harriet is buried beside her husband in West Newton Cemetery, Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA.¹¹⁵ John's youngest sister, Hannah, wrote in 1916 that John and Harriet had children: “(1) James, married to Agnes Crump. (2) Juliet McCune, married to Oscar Wilson. (3) Hannah Jane, not married. (4) Wilson died in youth. (5) Helen. (6) Paul. (7) Mary. (8) Elizabeth, married Albert Weitzel [and they had son John Gilfillan Weitzel]. (9) Agnes, married George Sabberson [and they had daughter Harriet Elizabeth].” Hannah's list of children agrees with census information, except Hannah refers to son “Wilson” who died young, but censuses give his name as “William S.” and that is also the name on his gravestone at West Newton.

In 1850, 1860 and 1870 John is found living in his father's household. In 1880 and 1900 John heads a household in South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA. In 1910 John heads a household in Pittsburgh. In 1920 John is not found on censuses, though he did not die until 1930.

1880 S. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 23 June 1880 (p. 57 of 62)

John [G.?] Patterson	32 [1848] PA PA PA	dry goods merchant
Hariette “, wife	29 [1851] PA PA PA	
James “, son	5 [1875] PA PA PA	
Julia “, dau	4 [1876] PA PA PA	
William S. “, son	2 [1878] PA PA PA	
Hannah “, dau	6/12 [b. Nov 1879] PA PA PA	

¹¹⁴ *West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania* by Della Reagan Fischer (McKeesport, PA: privately published, 1975), p. 102: “John G. Patterson 1848-1930.”

¹¹⁵ *Ibid.*

1900 S. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 13 June 1900 (44/50)

John G. Paterson	52 b. Mar 1848 PA PA PA	treas coal co.	m. 26 yrs
Harriett “, wife	49 b. Aug 1850 PA PA PA	9 children, 7 liv	m. 26 yrs
Julia “, dau	24 b. May 1876 PA PA PA	single	
Hannah “, dau	20 b. Nov 1879 PA PA PA	single	
Hellen “, dau	15 b. July 1884 PA PA PA	single	
Paul “, son	11 b. Aug 1888 PA PA PA		
Elizabeth “, dau	10 b. Nov 1889 PA PA PA		
Agnes “, dau	8 b. Dec 1891 PA PA PA		
Mary Jackson, servant	“un” “un” “un”	VA VA VA	single servant

NOTE: Missing from John G.’s 1900 household are children: James b. 1875 & William S. b. 1878. One of these two is dead in 1900 (plus another unknown child), because Harriett has 7 children living in 1900. Cannot find either James b. 1875 or William S. b. 1878 on the 1900 census.

1910 Ward 11, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA – April 1910 (2 of 22)

John G. Patterson	62 [1848] PA PA PA	coal dealer	m. 36 yrs
Harriet McC. “, wife	60 [1850] PA PA PA	9 children, 7 liv	m. 36 yrs
Julia M. “, dau	34 [1876] PA PA PA	single	
Hannah J. “, dau	30 [1880] PA PA PA	single	
Helen “, dau	26 [1884] PA PA PA	single	
Paul “, son	22 [1888] PA PA PA	single	
Elizabeth “, dau	20 [1890] PA PA PA	single	
Agnes “, dau	18 [1892] PA PA PA	single	

1920 Census – Cannot locate John, who didn’t die until 1930. Mis-indexed?

Censuses and Hannah J. Patterson’s information show that John Gilfillan & Harriet (McCune) Patterson had 9 children.

- 1. James Patterson** b. abt. 1875 (1880 census); d. ____ James was still living in 1910, as his mother states on the census that year that she had 9 children, of whom 7 were living. We know that her son William and her daughter Mary had died by 1910, so James was still living. James is not found on the list of burials in West Newton Cemetery where his parents and some of his siblings are buried. Hannah J. Patterson states that James married Agnes Crump. Censuses show they married about 1905. **Note:** An undocumented ancestry.com tree includes James Patterson b. 17 Oct 1874 (no parents shown); d. ____ ; m. Agnes McClure Crump 7 June 1905. They had children: Harriet Agnes b. 1806 (no further info) & John Gilpillan [*sic*] b. 1911 (no further info).

1910 Dravosburg, Allegheny Co., PA 16 Apr 1910 (p. 9 of 38)

Stephen Crump	79 [1831] WVA WVA WVA	widowed retired
James Patterson , son-law	35 [1875] PA PA PA	m. 5 yrs mgr groc store
Agnes “, daughter	33 [1877] PA WVA PA	m. 5 yrs 1 child, living
Harriet “, gr-dau	4 [1906] PA PA PA	
(plus 2 servants)		

1920 Pittsburgh Ward 14, Allegheny Co., PA 5 Jan 1920 (p. 8 of 50)

James Patterson	46 [1874] PA PA PA	coal mine supt.
Agnes C. “, wife	43 [1877] PA PA PA	
Harriet A. “, dau	13 [1907] PA PA PA	
John G. “, son	9 [1911] PA PA PA	
(plus 2 servants)		

1930 Pittsburgh Ward 14, Allegheny Co., PA 15 Apr 1930 (p. 45 of 77)

James Patterson	55 [1875] PA PA PA	m. age 30 asst supt coal co.
Agnes C. “, wife	52 [1877] PA PA PA	m. age 27
John G. “ II, son	19 [1911] PA PA PA	single
(plus 1 servant)		

Note: Next household is headed by Harry H. Patterson, age 54 (b. 1876 PA), attorney. He is married to Helen C., age 53 (b. 1877 PA). Who is this Harry?

Censuses show that James & Agnes (Crump?) Patterson had 2 children:

- a. **Harriet Patterson** b. abt. 1906 PA
- b. **John G. [Gilfillan] Patterson II** b. abt. 1911 PA – info at www.e-yearbook.com/yearbooks/yale/1932/Page_142.html lists a “John Gilfillan Patterson, 2d” as a graduate of Yale University, class of 1932. John was accepted into the Pittsburgh chapter of the Pennsylvania Sons of the American Revolution, on 7 Jan 1932 (national #52178), based on the service of Sgt. John McClure. No WWII draft registration found for John. *Note:* An undocumented ancestry.com tree lists John Gilfillan Patterson II b. 30 Apr 1910 in Dravosburg, Allegheny Co., PA, son of James & Agnes M. (Crump) Patterson; no further info.

Continuing with the children of John Gilfillan & Harriet (McCune) Patterson:

2. **Juliet McCune Patterson** b. May 1876 (1900 census); d. ____; m. Oscar Wilson (Hannah J. Patterson). Juliet was in her parents’ household in 1910, so we know she married 1910-1920. In 1920 she is found married to Oscar Wilson, living in Pittsburgh. Juliet had no children.

1920 Pittsburgh Ward 14, Allegheny Co., PA 22 Jan 1920 (p. 55 of 85)

Oscar Wilson	45 [1875] PA Ireland Ireland	bank clerk
Juliet “, wife	42 [1878] PA PA PA	

3. **William S. (“Wilson”) Patterson** b. 1877; d. 1891 (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, p. 103); Hannah J. Patterson refers to him as “Wilson,” and says he “died in youth.”
4. **Hannah Jane Patterson** b. Nov 1879 (1900 census, West Newton Cemetery burials); d. 1937 (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, p. 103; note Fisher erred and recorded Hannah’s birth date on this list as “1870” instead of “1879”). Per her aunt Hannah J. Patterson’s info, she was not married in 1916. She is buried in West Newton Cemetery in the same plot as her parents and her unmarried siblings Mary, William S., Helen and Paul.

5. **Mary Patterson b.** 1882; d. 1888 (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, 103)
6. **Helen Patterson b.** 1884; d. 1954 (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, 103); never married
7. **Paul Patterson b.** Aug 1888-1954 (1900 census & West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, 103); he is probably the Paul Patterson b. 25 Aug 1888 in “West Newton, Penna.” who registered for WWI draft on 5 June 1917 in Cleveland, OH, at which time he was single & employed by the U.S. Gov’t at Fort [Benj?] in [Harrison?], IN; he held the rank of sergeant in cavalry. His description on this WWI draft registration is “tall, med. build, blue eyes, brown hair, not bald.” No SSDI record was found for this Paul born 25 Aug 1888. It appears that Paul never married;
8. **Elizabeth Patterson b.** Nov. 1889 (1900 census); d. ____; m. Albert Weitzel by 1916 (Hannah J. Patterson)

1920 Rosslyn Farms, Allegheny Co., PA 5-6 Jan 1920 (p. 5 of 7)

Albert P. Weitzel	40 [1880] PA NY PA	attorney
Elizabeth “, wife	30 [1890] PA PA PA	

9. **Agnes Patterson b.** Dec 1891 (1900 census); d. ____; m. George Sabberson & had daughter Harriet Elizabeth by 1916 (Hannah J. Patterson)
1910-1930 Censuses – cannot find any “Sabberson”

Continuing with the children of James & Hannah (Gilfillan) Patterson:

- D. **William Stewart Patterson** was **born about June 1850**. (See 1850 census, dated 17 Sept 1850, on which the enumerator gave William’s age as “3/12.”) When William’s mother died, William was six years old, and he went to live with his father’s sister, his Aunt Nancy, who had married Matthias/Matthew Cowan (“M.C.”) Eakin/Ekin. His aunt and uncle resided in Irwin, North Huntingdon Twp., Westmoreland Co. (William’s younger sister, Mary Elizabeth, also went into this household.) When William was older, he returned to his father’s household (unlike his sister, Mary Elizabeth, who remained with her aunt and uncle), and William is listed with his father on the 1870 census. After his father died, William made his home with his brother, Cowan, and his sisters, Maria and Hannah. William never married. William **died 18 Mar 1890** and is buried in Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, PA, next to his unmarried siblings (www.mckeesportcemetery.com).
- E. **Cowen [Cowan] Ekin Patterson** was **born Jan 1851** (1900 census) and he **died 5 Nov 1929**. He is buried in Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, PA, next to his unmarried siblings. When Cowan’s mother died in 1856, he was only five years old. He was sent to live with his father’s brother, Robert, in Elizabeth Twp. When Cowan got older, he returned to his father’s household and is listed there on the 1870 census. When his father died, Cowan made his home with his brother, William (until William died in 1890); and also with his sisters Maria, Hannah and Mary Elizabeth. Cowan never married.

F. Mary Elizabeth “Lizzie” Patterson was **born Sept 1852** (1900 census) and **died 12 Oct 1927**. She is buried in Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, next to her unmarried siblings. When her mother died, she was just four years old. Along with her brother, William, she was placed in the home of her Aunt Nancy—her father’s sister—who had married Matthis/Matthew Cowan (“M.C.”) Eakin/Ekin. She is found living there, in Irwin, North Huntingdon Twp., Westmoreland Co., in 1860. By the time of the 1870 census, her brother had returned home, but Mary Elizabeth continued to live with her aunt and uncle through the time of the 1880 census. After 1880, presumably her aunt and uncle died, and by 1900 “Elizabeth” is found living with her brother Cowan and her sisters Hannah & Maria, in McKeesport. She lived with her siblings until she died. Mary Elizabeth never married.

G. Adaline “Adda” Patterson was **born July 1854** (1900 census & West Newton burial info) and she died 1935 (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, p. 86; she is listed as “Adaline Patterson McCune”). When Adaline’s mother died, she was only two years old. Unlike so many of her siblings, she was not taken into the homes of relatives, but remained in her father’s household. She is listed there on the 1860 and 1870 censuses. By 1880, she was married. Adaline is buried in West Newton Cemetery beside her **husband, William McCune**, who was born 8 Nov 1853 and died 10 June 1901. Adaline’s grave at West Newton Cemetery identifies her as “Adaline Patterson McCune.” Buried next to Adaline and her husband are daughters Adaline McCune (1899-1963) and Emily McCune (1888-1911). Census information through 1900 gives us the following names of children:

1. **Arthur McCune** b. Sept 1878 (1900 census); d. 1957 (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, p. 85); buried West Newton Cemetery; married Charlotte Edmundson (1877-1953) who is buried beside him.
2. **James McCune** b. July 1880 (1900 census). He is probably the James P. McCune 1880-1964, buried in West Newton Cemetery near his sister Adaline & her husband (West Newton Cemetery, Fischer, p. 86). Buried next to him are two boys who are probably his sons: John H. McCune (1910-1921) and James P. McCune [Jr.] (1913-1913). So it appears that James married, but we do not know the name of his wife.
3. **John G. McCune** b. Oct 1883 (1900 census); no further info
4. **Emily McCune** b. Oct 1889 (1900 census) OR b. 1888 (West Newton, Fischer, p. 86); d. 1911; never married; buried next to her parents in West Newton Cemetery
5. **Adaline McCune** b. Feb 1898 (1900 census); d. 1963; never married; buried next to her parents in West Newton Cemetery.

H. Hannah Jane Patterson was **born Aug 1856** (1900 census) and **she died 1 Jan 1942** (www.mckeesportcemetery.com). Hannah never married. She is buried in Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, PA, beside her unmarried

siblings. When Hannah's mother died Hannah was only two months old. She is found on the 1860 census in the household of her maternal grandparents, Silver & Maria Gilfillan, who were living in Donegal, Washington Co., PA. Little Hannah grew up there, and is listed with them on the 1870 census. In 1870 her grandparents were 75 years old. Prior to the time of the 1880 census, her grandparents died, and in 1880 Hannah is found living with her brothers, William & Cowan, and her sister, Maria, in Elizabeth Township. Sometime prior to the 1900 census—probably around 1890, when her brother William died—she and the remaining siblings moved to McKeesport. Hannah lived with her siblings in McKeesport until, one by one, they died. By the time of the 1930 census, none of the siblings with whom Hannah had made her home for so many years were living. Hannah is found in 1930 still living in McKeesport, with a female lodger. In the Patterson & Pattison Association publication, Vol. 2, on page 73, is a reference to a visit that researcher Helen G. Patterson made to Hannah. It is not clear when this meeting took place. Hannah is described as “Hannah J. Patterson of McKeesport, Pa.” who was “sister of the late John Gilgillan [*sic*—should be “Gilfillan”] Patterson.” *Note:* This is the Hannah J. Patterson who prepared the Gilfillan family history.

Continuing with the children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson:

- III. Robert Patterson** was **born 26 Jan 1807** and he **died 7 Apr 1880** (see photo of his gravestone below). He is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. Helen G. Patterson's research shows that Robert **married Sarah J. McGuire** (1822-1892). Certainly Robert's wife's name was Sarah (see censuses), and in 1860 and 1870 a Mary Maguire/McGuire (age 62 in 1860, and age 73 in 1870) is living in Robert's household—most probably his mother-in-law. Per a compilation of Round Hill Cemetery gravestone transcriptions (see previous footnote) a Sarah Patterson is buried there who died in 1892 at age 72. I believe the Sarah Patterson born about 1820 on this Round Hill Cemetery list of burials must be Robert's wife.¹¹⁶ I believe that “Our Mother – Sarah Patterson” was inscribed on the other side of her husband's stone (“Our Father – Robert Patterson”), but that other side of the stone is not readable today.

¹¹⁶ In Sept 2007 I saw a monument in Round Hill Cemetery with inscriptions on two sides. On one side: “Our Father - Robert Patterson - Born January 26th 1807 - Died April 7th 1880.” The inscription on the opposite side was too weathered to read. A compilation of Round Hill burials prepared by Della Reagan Fischer in 1970 (a copy of which is housed in the Elizabeth Township Historical Society) includes a Sarah Patterson who died in 1892 at age 72. Undoubtedly, this is Robert's wife and surely it is her eroded name inscribed on the other side of Robert's monument.

*Robert's Patterson's gravestone at Round Hill Cemetery
(Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009)*



Robert resided in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co. all his life, and was a farmer. When his brother James' wife, Hannah, died in 1856, Robert took in one of his brother's children for a time. Robert's 1860 household shows Cowan Patterson, age 9. Cowan is Robert's nephew. By 1870, Cowan is back in his father's household.

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 12 Sept 1850 (p. 71 of 121)

Robert Paterson [sic]	40 [1810] PA	farmer [age is off; he was b. 1807]
Sarah Jane "	28 [1822] PA	
Mary Josephine "	8 [1842] PA	
Susanna "	5 [1845] PA	
Nancy Eliza "	1 [1849] PA	
Robert Graham	14 [1836] PA	

(Robert is listed right after James Patterson b. 1784)

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 11 July 1860 (pp. 139-140 of 150)

Robert Patterson	53 [1807] PA	farmer
Sarah J. "	38 [1822] PA	
Susan J. "	15 [1845] PA	
Nancy E. "	11 [1849] PA	
Arabel "	7 [1853] PA	
Albert "	2 [1858] PA	
Cowan A. [E.] "	9 [1851] PA	<i>Cowan is Robert's nephew</i>
Nathaniel VanKirk	28 [1832] PA	
Mary J. "	18 [1842] PA	
Mary Maguire	62 [1798] PA	<i>probably Sarah's mother</i>

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 2 July 1870 (pp. 24-25 of 104)

Robert Patterson	63 [1807] PA	farmer
Sarah "	48 [1822] PA	
Susan "	24 [1846] PA	
Arabell "	17 [1853] PA	
Albert "	12 [1858] PA	
Mary McGuire	73 [1797] NJ	

The next household is headed by James S. Patterson b. 1825. James S. is Robert's first cousin. Robert's mother (Susannah Patterson) was sister of James b. 1784, the father of James S.

Robert died in Apr 1880, prior to the 1880 census.

1880 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 5 June 1880 (p. 39 of 70)

Sarah J. Patterson	58 [1822] PA PA NJ	widow
Susan ", dau	35 [1845] PA PA PA	single
Albert [H.?] ", son	22 [1858] PA PA PA	single farmer

Sarah J. (McGuire) Patterson died 1892.

Censuses show that Robert & Sarah (McGuire?) Patterson had the following children:

- A. Mary Josephine Patterson** was **born about 1840** (1850 census). She is not found in her father's 1860 household, so perhaps by then she has married. She probably survived to adulthood, as there is no Mary Patterson buried in Round Hill who could be this Mary.
- B. Susanna J. ("Susan"/"Susie") Patterson** was **born 1845** (1850-1880 censuses & gravestone) and she **died 2 Feb 1929** (Round Hill burials, Fisher; she appears on this compilation as "Susie Patterson, died 2 Feb 1929, age 83"). She never married.



- C. Nancy Eliza Patterson** was **born about 1849** (1850 & 1860 censuses). She is living in her father's household in 1850 and 1860, and then is gone—perhaps married. No further information.
- D. Arabel/Arabelle Patterson** was **born about 1853** (1850 & 1860 censuses). She is living in her father's household in 1850 and 1860, and then is gone—perhaps married. No further information.
- E. Albert M. Patterson** was **born Apr 1858** (1900 census); d. ____ [1905?]; **m. about 1883 Cordelia J. ____** (censuses) who was born July 1866 in PA (1900 census). *Note:* Albert's wife is probably Cordelia Hutton on the 1880 census of Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, age 13 (born about 1867), dau of Michael & Lavina J. Hutton.

1900 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 12 June 1900 (p. 26 of 47)

A.M. Patterson	42 b. Apr 1858 PA PA PA	m. 17 yrs
Cordelia J. “, wf.	33 b. July 1866 PA PA PA	m. 17 yrs 5 children, living
Lulu May “, dau	16 b. Feb 1884 PA PA PA	
David R. “, son	11 b. June 1888 PA PA PA	
Edgar W. “, son	10 b. Apr 1890 PA PA PA	
Harry H. “, son	8 b. Feb 1892 PA PA PA	
Naomi “, dau	5 b. Nov 1894 PA PA PA	

Albert died 1900-1910. (One undocumented tree says he died 1905.)

1910 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 3 May 1910 (p. 10 of 50)

Cordelia J. Patterson	43 [1867] PA U.S. U.S.	widow	5 children, <u>4 living</u>
David R. “, son	21 [1889] PA PA PA	single	laborer, coal mine
Edgar W. “, son	20 [1890] PA PA PA	single	clerk, railroad
Harry H. “, son	18 [1892] PA PA PA	single	laborer, farm
Naomi J. “, dau	15 [1895] PA PA PA	single	
Roy “, boarder	23 [1887] PA PA PA	single	teamster, groc store

Note: Who is this Roy Patterson? He is buried in Round Hill (1887-1937) with wife Bernice (1887-1988)

1920 Census – Cordelia Patterson is not found. She either died, or re-married.

Per censuses, Albert & Cordelia Patterson had five children:

1. **Lulu May Patterson** b. Feb 1884 (1900 census)
2. **David R. Patterson** b. June 1888 (1900 census) in Eliz 1920; undocumented tree says d. 1976 in which case SSDI shows he was b. 21 June 1888 & d. July 1976 in McKeesport

1920 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 5 Jan 1920 (p. 9 of 15)

David R. Patterson	31 [1889] PA PA PA	labor, tin mill
Bertha “, wife	30 [1890] PA PA PA	
Dorothy “, dau	6 [1914] PA PA PA	
Robert “, dau [sic!]	3 [1917] PA PA PA	
Adele “, dau	2/12 [Nov 1919] PA PA PA	

1930 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 12 Apr 1930 (p. 20 of 27)

David R. Patterson	42 [1888] PA PA PA	m. age 24 [1906] laborer
Bertha M. “, wife	42 [1888] PA PA PA	m. age 24
Dorothy L. “, dau	17 [1913] PA PA PA	
D. Roberta “, dau	13 [1917] PA PA PA	
Harriett O. “, dau	10 [1920] PA PA PA	
David C. “, son	8 [1922] PA PA PA	
Cora B. “, dau	6 [1924] PA PA PA	
Caroline L. “, dau	2 & 3/12 [Jan 1928] PA PA PA	

Per censuses, David R. & Bertha (___) Patterson had children:

- a. **Dorothy L. Patterson** b. 1913-1914 (censuses)
- b. **D. Roberta Patterson** b. abt. 1917 (censuses)
- c. **Harriet O. Patterson** [Adele?] b. abt. 1920 (census)

- d. David Clair Patterson** b. abt. 1922 (census); per SSDI David C. Patterson b. 21 Oct 1921 d. 28 Oct 2001 in McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA. Per US public records, the David C. Patterson who was b. 21 Oct 1921 lived [what year?] at 2020 County Club Dr., McKeesport, PA. Per WWII Army enlistment records David C. Patterson enlisted 1 Apr 1943 from Pittsburgh, for duration of the War, plus six months. At this time David had completed 4 yrs of high school; was single; and was a general office clerk. PublicRecords.com shows David C. Patterson in McKeesport living with a Dorothy C. Patterson. Dorothy's obit at www.pittsburghlive.com/x/pittsburghtrib/obituaries/?mode=view&obit_id=153172 reveals that David Clair & Dorothy C. (Chomanics) Patterson had no children.

Dorothy C. Patterson, 85, of Mt. Vernon, Elizabeth Township, died Wednesday, May 7, 2008. She was born May 25, 1922 in McKeesport to the late John and Anna Duhony Chomanics and was the beloved wife of 48 years of David Clair Patterson, who died Oct. 28, 2001. Fiercely independent, she worked in Chicago and San Francisco before becoming executive secretary to numerous superintendents of U.S. Steel's Christy Park Works, from which she retired. Dorothy and David enjoyed traveling around the country with family and also were happy coming home to enjoy each other's company and a martini before dinner. Because of her beauty, she was often mistaken for Claudette Colbert. Surviving are sisters Ethel (Ted Hebda, of North Versailles, Bette Davis, of Moore Haven, Fla., and Anne Kropp, of Friendsville, Tenn., and nieces, nephews and great-nieces and-nephews. There is no visitation. A private graveside service will be in Mt. Vernon Cemetery, Elizabeth Township.

- e. Cora B. Patterson** b. abt. 1924 (census)
f. Caroline L. Patterson b. abt. Jan 1920 (census)

Continuing with the children of Albert & Cordelia Patterson:

- 3. Edgar W. Patterson** b. 23 Apr 1890 (WWI draft registration); d. ____; m. Viola ____ abt. 1914; had 4 daughters (censuses). On 5 June 1917 Edgar registered for the draft, at which time he resided in Buena Vista, was a farmer, and had a "wife and two children." He is described as tall, med. build, gray eyes, dark brown hair.

1920 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 12 Jan 1920 (p. 1 of 7)

Edgar W. Patterson	29 [1891] PA PA PA	laborer, tin factory
Viola "", wife	27 [1893] PA PA PA	
Ruby "", dau	4 [1916] PA PA PA	
Melda "", dau	3 [1917] PA PA PA	

1930 Liberty Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 4 Apr 1930 (p. 7 of 19)

Edgar W. Patterson	39 [1891] PA PA PA	m. age 23 tin mill machinist
Viola “, wife	37 [1893] PA PA PA	m. age 21
Ruby “, dau	15 [1915] PA PA PA	
Melda “, dau	13 [1917] PA PA PA	
Evelyn “, dau	6 [1924] PA PA PA	
Helen “, dau	3 & 11/12 [May 1926] PA PA PA	

Continuing with the children of Albert & Cordelia Patterson:

4. **Harry H. Patterson** b. Feb 1892 (1900 census); undocumented tree says died 1939 & that his wife Anna M. (maiden name unknown) was b. 1891 and died 1945.

1920 McKeesport Ward 11, Allegheny Co., PA 5 Jan 1920 (p. 8 of 32)

Harry Patterson	27 [1893] PA PA PA	pipe cutter, tube mill
Anna “, wife	29 [1891] PA PA PA	
Jean E. “, dau	4 & 6/12 [June 1915] PA PA PA	
Anna “, dau	3 & 3/12 [Oct 1916] PA PA PA	

1930 Lower Tyrone Twp., Fayette Co., PA 15 Apr 1930 (p.3 of 20)

Harry Patterson	38 [1892] PA PA PA	1 st married age 22 farmer
Anna “, wife	40 [1890] PA PA PA	1 st married age 20
Gene “, dau	14 [1916] PA PA PA	
Ruth “, dau	13 [1917] PA PA PA	
Harry J. “, son	4 & [10?]/12 [1925] PA PA PA	

Harry H. & Anna (_____) Patterson had children:

1. **Jean E. Patterson** b. abt. June 1815 (1920 census)
 2. **Ruth/Anna Patterson** b. abt. Oct 1916 (1910 census)
 3. **Harry J. Patterson** b. abt. June 1925 (1920 census); no WWII draft registration found; no SSDI record found
5. **Naomi J. Patterson** b. Nov. 1894 (1900 census)

Continuing with the children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson:

IV. Nancy Patterson (1st) born 1809, died young

- V. William R. Patterson** was born 1810 and he died 1898; he married Sarah Shaw. (The foregoing is the extent of Helen G. Patterson’s info on William.) William’s sister, Mary, was the first wife of Arthur Henderson. Mary died in 1838, and then Arthur Henderson married, 2nd, Nancy Shaw. In Arthur Henderson’s 1850 household is found one Nancy Shaw—probably Sarah’s sister. This is a sort of corroboration that the maiden name of William’s wife was Shaw, as stated by Helen G. Patterson.

Neither William nor Sarah are found on Fischer’s 1970 compilation of burials at Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; nor was a grave for either found there in a thorough search of the cemetery done in 2009. They both died

while living in Elizabeth Twp., so one would think they would be buried in Round Hill, but their graves are not found there.

Cautionary note: One undocumented tree at ancestry.com gives a birth date of William R. Patterson of 11 May 1810, and a death date of 3 Sept 1898, in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co, PA. This tree shows he married “Sarah S” who was b. 1 Apr 1816 & who d. 28 Feb 1894 in Elizabeth Twp. This undocumented tree shows that with Sarah William had two children: Mathew (b. 1846; no further info) and Elizabeth C. (b. 1849; no further info). These birth and death dates sound right...but where did this information come from? Matthew b. 1846 was definitely William’s nephew, not his son, so it appears that the author of this tree made a wrong assumption when looking at William’s 1860 household. Further, William did not have a daughter named Elizabeth. Evidently the author of this tree saw Elizabeth “Curry” living in William’s 1860 household, and made another wrong assumption. The 1880 census shows that this Elizabeth was a servant.

Censuses show that William was living with his father up to the time of the 1840 census. William cannot be located on the 1850 census. (All 28 pages for Elizabeth Borough were searched; and all 94 pages of Elizabeth Twp. were searched—no William found). We don’t know if, in 1850, William was already married to Sarah. In 1860 William is found living in Elizabeth with wife Sarah and his nephew, Mathew (son of William’s brother, James), plus an unidentified young girl named Sarah Elizabeth Curry, who came to the household by 1860, at age 11, as a servant, and who continued to live with them.

William & Sarah (Shaw?) Patterson had no children.

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 17 July 1860 (p. 140 of 150)

Wm. Patterson	50 [1810] PA	farmer
Sarah [(Shaw)]	“ 40 [1820] PA	
Mathew “	14 [1846] PA	<i>This is Wm.’s nephew—s/o James, s/o William & Susannah</i>
Elizabeth Cury	11 [1849] PA	<i>Unidentified; this Elizabeth’s surname is definitely NOT Patterson.</i>

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 26 July, 1870 (p. 101 of 104)

William Patterson	60 [1810] PA	farmer
Sarah “	50 [1820] PA	
Lizzie Curry	22 [1848] PA	

1880 2nd St., Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 10 June 1880 (29/37)

Wm. R. Patterson	70 [1810] PA PA PA	farmer
Sarah S. “, wife	64 [1816] PA Ireland PA	
Sarah E. Curry	32 [1848] PA PA PA	servant

William R. died 1898. It is not known when his wife Sarah died (1894?).

Continuing with the children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson:

- VI. John Patterson** was **born 1 Mar 1813** and he **died 19 Nov 1891** in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. In 1851 he **married Esther Caroline Pollock** who was born 12 Sept 1827 and who died 2 June 1902. They are buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. (All info except the marriage date, which comes from

Helen G. Patterson's info, is per their gravestones at Round Hill Cemetery.) See photos of their stones below:

John Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery

Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009



E. Caroline Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery

Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009



John was living in his father's household through the time of the 1840 census. John's father, William, died in 1849, and in 1850 John is found in the Elizabeth Twp. household of John Cooly (Cooley) who had married his sister, Susannah. John is found as head of household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA on the 1860, 1870 and 1880 censuses. In 1900 his widow, Caroline, heads the household.

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 26 June 1860 (p. 66 of 150)

John Patterson 47 [1813] PA farmer
 Esther " 33 [1827] PA
 Elizabeth " 7 [1853] PA
 Charles " 4 [1856] PA
 Infant " [3? 8? months] PA [This is daughter "Jennie"]
 Patrick Maloney 19 [1841] Ireland laborer

1870 P.O. Elizabeth, Lincoln, Allegheny Co., PA ? Aug 1870 (35/36)

John Patterson 57 [1813] PA farmer
 Caroline " 42 [1828] PA
 Lizzie " 17 [1853] PA
 Jennie " 10 [1860] PA
 John " 6 [1864] PA
 Caroline " 4/12 "born Apr" [1870] PA

1880 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 11 June 1880 (32/37)

John Patterson 66 [1814] PA PA PA retired farmer
 Esther C. ", wife 51 [1829] PA PA PA
 Elizabeth ", dau 25 [1855] PA PA PA
 Jennie B. ", dau 20 [1860] PA PA PA
 John ", son 16 [1864] PA PA PA
 Caroline M. ", dau 10 [1870] PA PA PA
 Eliza Pollack moth-in-law 80 [1800] PA PA Ireland

John died 1891.

1900 Elizabeth, Alleg. Co., PA 6 June 1900 (9/38)

Caroline Patterson 72 b. Feb 1827 wid. 5 kids/4 living
 Lizzie A. ", dau 46 b. Nov 1853 single (*her gravestone shows b. 17 Nov 1852*)
 Mary C. ", dau 19 b. Apr 1871 single (*age error; should be 29*)

John's wife, Esther Caroline, died 1902.

Censuses show that John & Esther Caroline (Pollack) Patterson had children:

A. Elizabeth A. "Lizzie" Patterson was **born 17 Nov 1852** (per her gravestone at Round Hill Cemetery—see photo below) but 1900 census shows she was born Nov 1853. Per her gravestone, she **died 25 July 1904**. At age 46, Elizabeth was still single and was living with her mother. Apparently, she never married.

Elizabeth A. Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery
Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009



Continuing with the children of John & Esther Caroline (Pollack) Patterson:

- B. Charles W. Patterson** was born **21 July 1855**, and died young, on **22 Sept 1866** (per his stone at Round Hill Cemetery—see photo below).

Charles W. Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery
Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009



Continuing with the children of John & Esther Caroline (Pollack) Patterson:

C. Jennie B. Patterson was **born abt. 1860** (censuses) and she d. _____. No further information.

D. John F. Patterson was **born Jan 1864** (1900 census) and he **died 1920-1930** (censuses). He **married 14 Jan 1890, Sarah Elizabeth McKnight**. Sarah was born 30 Oct 1868 in PA, daughter of Frank Dickson & Mary Johnston (Longwell) McKnight. Sarah died 9 Dec 1949 in Elizabeth Twp.¹¹⁷

1900 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 14 June 1900 (p. 30 of 47)

John Patterson	36 b. Jan 1864 PA PA PA	m. 10 yrs	farmer
Sarah E. “, wife	31 b. Oct 1868 PA PA PA	m. 10 yrs	3 children, 3 living
Mabel “, dau	9 b. May 1891 PA PA PA		
James [R.?] “, son	6 b. Jan 1894 PA PA PA		
Marjorie “, dau	3 b. Apr 1897 PA PA PA		
Howard Finney, boarder	18 b. May 188- [sic] PA PA PA		

1910 Daggart Road, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 27 Apr 1910 p. 49 of 50)

John F. Patterson	46 [1864] PA PA PA	m. 20 yrs	home farm
Sarah E. “, wife	41 [1869] PA PA PA	m. 20 yrs	3 children, 3 living
Mabel “, dau	18 [1892] PA PA PA		
James M. “, son	16 [1894] PA PA PA		
Marjorie “, dau	13 [1897] PA PA PA		

John is listed directly next to his spinster sisters, Elizabeth & “Mary.”

1920 Daggarts Rd., Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 20-21 Jan 1920 (p. 6 of 7)

John F. Patterson	56 [1864] PA PA PA	farmer
Sarah E. “, wife	57 [1863] PA PA PA	[age is off]
Mabel “, dau	28 [1892] PA PA PA	single
Marjorie “, dau	22 [1898] PA PA PA	single
Frank McKnight, fath-law	77 [1843] PA PA PA	

John died before the 1930 census.

1930 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 3 Apr 1930 (p. 3 of 27)

Sarah E. Patterson	61 [1869] PA PA PA	widow
Mabel “, dau	38 [1892] PA PA PA	single
Marjorie “, dau	32 [1898] PA PA PA	single

John & Sarah E. (McKnight) Patterson had children:

- 1. Mabel Patterson** was born 12 May 1891 in Elizabeth Twp. and she died 11 Sept 1942 in Elizabeth Twp.. It does not appear that Mabel ever married; she was single and living with her mother in 1930.
- 2. ?Harriet C. Patterson? (*conjecture*)** A Harriet C. Patterson buried in Round Hill Cemetery, b. 10 Mar 1893; d. 3 May 1894, *might* be

¹¹⁷ All info about Sarah McKnight and her children Mabel, James and Marjorie, comes from “Descendants of John Longwell” <http://www.geocities.ws/longwellgeneology/volume36.txt>

daughter of John F. Patterson, though she is not named as a child in the Longwell genealogy. Her parents are not found in Round Hill Cemetery, nor are any of her siblings; however, her stone matches that of her grandparents, John & Caroline (see below), and she is buried near them.

Harriet C. Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery

Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009



3. **James McKnight Patterson** was born 2 Jan 1894 and he died 22 Nov 1938 in Denver, Colorado. In 1914 James was a sophomore at Denver University (1914 DU Yearbook—googlebook). James registered for WWI draft 29 Mar 1917, in Denver, CO, which record gives us this info: he was single; he was a student in Officers Training Corp in Fort Riley, KA; he was tall, slender, gray eyes, brown hair; not bald. The 1930 census shows that James had married Jewell ____ about 1920, but in 1930 they had no children. It is not known if James had issue.

1920 Denver, Denver Co., CO 5 Jan 1920 (p. 5 of 10)

James M. Patterson 26 [1894] PA PA PA single salesman, stock & bonds
James was “nephew in law” in household of:
Jessie Penney Martin 46 [1874] PA PA PA bank clerk
Ella M. Martin, wife 46 [1875] PA PA PA

1930 Denver, Denver Co., CO 3 Apr 1930 p. 4 of 30)

James M. Patterson 36 [1894] PA PA PA m. age 26 roofing salesman
Jewell M. “, wife 33 [1897] MN PA Ger m. age 23

4. **Marjorie Patterson** was born 19 Apr 1897 and she died 24 Oct 1950. In 1930 Marjorie was 32, and living with her mother; it is not known if she married.

Continuing with the children of John & Esther Caroline (Pollack) Patterson:

- E. **Caroline Mary (or Mary Caroline) Patterson** was born Apr 1871 (1900 census) and she died _____. No further info.

Continuing with the children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson:

- VII. **Nancy Patterson(2nd)** Helen G. Patterson's info shows that Nancy was **born 1815 and married M. Cowan Ekin [Aikens/Eakin]**. Helen G. Patterson had no death date for Nancy, but censuses tell us she died sometime after the 1880 census. Censuses record the name of her husband as Matthew/Mathias Cowan Aikens Eakin/Ekin. Nancy raised her niece, Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" Patterson, daughter of her brother, James. For a time, her brother James' son, William S., lived with her and her husband. Nancy had no children of her own. It is not known where she is buried. As late as 1840 Nancy was living in her father's household. By 1850 she has married and is found as wife of Mathew "Aikens" in N. Huntingdon:

1850 N. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 27 Aug 1850 (p. 58 of 62).

Mathew Aikens 44 [1804] PA farmer
Nancy " 35 [1815] PA

1860 P.O. Yohogany, North Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 26 June 1860 (61 of 71)

M.C. Eakin 54 [1806] [no birth state given] retired farmer
Nancy P. [Patterson] Eakin 45 [1815] " " " "
William S. Patterson 10 [1850] " " " " *s/o James & Hannah*
Mary E. Patterson 7 [1853] " " " " *d/o James & Hannah*

1870 P.O. Yohogany, Irwin, [North Huntingdon Twp.], West. Co., PA 14 July 1870 (p. 4 of 21)

Cowan Eakin 64 [1806] PA gentleman
Nancy Eakin 55 [1815] PA
Mary E. Patterson 17 [1853] PA *d/o James & Hannah Patterson*

1880 Walnut St., Irwin, Westmoreland Co., PA 16 June 1880 (2 of 29)

Matthias C. Ekin 74 [1806] PA PA PA retired farmer
Nancy P. Ekin, wife 65 [1815] PA PA PA
Lizzie M. Patterson, niece 25 [1855] PA PA PA

- VIII. **Susannah Patterson** Helen G. Patterson's info shows that Susannah was **born 1820; she died 1892; and she married John Cooley**. Susannah is found living in her father's household on the 1840 census. By 1850 she married John Cooley, and is found living in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA:

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 23 Sept 1850 (p. 95 of 121)

John Cooley 28 [1822] PA farmer
Susana " 29 [1821] PA
William " 3 [1847] PA

[Ather?] [male] “ 1 [1849] PA
 John Patterson 37 [1813] PA farmer *This is Susannah's brother*
 John Donaldson 11 [1839] PA [*male—compare w/1860 census*]

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 16 July 1860 (pp. 133-134 of 150)

John Cooley 36 [b. 1824] PA merchant
Susan “ 35 [b. 1825] PA
 Wm. P. “ 18 [b. 1842] PA clerk (*age error; he's 13*)
 Arthur H. “ 11 [b. 1849] PA
 Mathew Henderson 38 [b. 1822] PA merchant *This is Susan's nephew*
 Mary [Cootz?] 30 [b. 1830] PA
 Jane Donaldson [**female**] 20 [b. 1840] PA

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 9 July 1870 (p. 41 of 104)

John Cooley 48 [1822] PA carpenter
 Susanna “ 49 [1921] PA

1880 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 14 June 1880 (p. 55 of 70)

John Cooley 50? [b. 1830] PA PA PA laborer
Susan “, wife 59 [b. 1821] PA PA PA

Susannah died 1892.

Per censuses John & Susannah (Patterson) Coley had children:

- A. William P. Cooley** b. abt. 1847 (censuses); no further info.
- B. Arthur H. Cooley** b. abt. 1849 (censuses); no further info

CHAPTER VII

ROBERT PATTERSON was **baptized 28 Mar 1773** in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA, by Rev. John Cuthbertson.¹¹⁸ Robert **died 1807-1810**.¹¹⁹ Robert is referred to as “Revd.” in just one source found to date.¹²⁰ IF it is true that Robert was a minister, it *may* be that he died while doing missionary work, perhaps in Kentucky or Ohio. If Robert died near his Rostraver home, he might be buried in the Rehoboth Presbyterian Church in Belle Vernon, Fayette Co., PA (just across the border with Westmoreland Co.), or—more likely—in the cemetery of Rehoboth’s “sister church,” Round Hill Presbyterian Church in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (where his parents are buried). No gravestone for Robert has been found in either of these cemeteries, however.¹²¹

Robert is found listed next to his father on the first extant Rostraver Twp. tax list, for the year 1802. “Single” has been written next to his name. He owns no land. The 1803 list is missing. In 1804 he is listed, again with the notation “single.” He is not found on the 1805 list, nor does he ever re-appear.

Robert married, about 1807¹²², Susannah Patterson. Susannah was born 13 Mar 1785, and she was the **daughter of John and Jane (Patterson) Patterson of Washington**

¹¹⁸ *Register of Marriages and Baptisms Performed by Rev. John Cuthbertson 1751-1791*, compiled by S. Helen Fields (originally published 1934 in Washington, D.C.; reprint, Bowie, Maryland: Heritage Books, 2001), p. 168.

¹¹⁹ This estimate of Robert’s death date is based on his only child, Sarah, being born in April of 1808; and on census data showing that in 1810 Robert’s wife and daughter were living with his wife’s parents. (See census transcriptions.)

¹²⁰ *The Patterson and Pattison Family Association*, (Minneapolis, Minnesota: privately published); 4 volumes), Vol. 2 (1964), p. 75. Robert is listed as a son of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson, and next to his name is “(Rev.)” This information comes from one “M.B.S.” The identity of this “M.B.S.” is unknown. The “M.B.S.” information is part of many pages (pp. 69-91 submitted to the association by “Mrs. Kingston J. Smallhouse of Tucson, Arizona.” Mrs. Smallhouse had amassed her Patterson family information via correspondence with various Patterson researchers, whom she credits throughout her submission (Helen G. Patterson, Olive Imhoff, etc.) However—curiously—none of her credited sources have the initials “M.B.S.” Just prior to listing the children of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson, M.B.S. writes: “gleanings regarding Robert Patterson [Sr.] as taken from the Lancaster County History, notes, and from Rev. Cuthbertson’s Diary.” I know of no “Lancaster County History” in which Robert [Jr.] is included, as “Rev.” Thus there is no reliable source for the information that Robert (Jr.) was a minister. It is worth noting that M.B.S. appeared to have only a partial knowledge of the family of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson. M.B.S. lists only six of their eleven children.

¹²¹ I have walked the Rehoboth Cemetery on three separate occasions, and no stone for Robert was found. The Rehoboth Church library holds a copy of *History of Rehoboth*, compiled by Marshal & Irene P. Lignian of Monongahela, PA. This 3-volume work was privately published in 1990. Vol. 3 contains transcriptions of gravestone inscriptions, for stones that existed as of 1990—and possibly earlier. Notes added to some gravestone inscriptions refer to earlier transcriptions (of unknown origin) dated 1982 and 1969. No gravestone for Robert Patterson is found in the list of burials in Vol. 3 of *History of Rehoboth*. As to Round Hill burials, the author walked the cemetery only once, and did not have time to find all Patterson stones. In August 2009 the author contracted a photographer to take pictures of all still-readable Patterson stones. No stone for this Robert was found. It is quite possible that he was buried there, but that his stone did not survive the elements.

¹²² No marriage record has been found. The marriage date is from Ray Parsons, a great-great grandson of Robert & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson. The home page of Ray’s website (<http://members.fortunecity.com/rayparsons/>) contains all data that his parents had gathered over the years on their Patterson ancestors. As of 2005, Ray Parsons did not know the identity of the Robert Patterson who had married Susannah Patterson. I contacted Ray in 2005 and shared with him positive proof that the Robert who married Susannah was Robert, son of Robert Sr. of Rostraver:

Twp., Fayette Co. PA.¹²³ It is not known where Robert's wife, Susannah, died, or where she is buried. Her grave has not been found at Rehoboth Cemetery in Belle Vernon, Fayette Co., or in Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny County. The Susannah Patterson who is buried in Round Hill is a different Susannah. That Susannah is daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon. See my "James Patterson of South Huntingdon" paper, and see also the previous section of this paper, on William, son of Robert of Rostraver. William, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson (and brother of the Robert who is the subject of this chapter) married Susannah, daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson, and it is *that* Susannah who is buried in Round Hill.

1790 Census - Robert is 1 of the sons > 16 in father's Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA household

1800 Census - By 1800 Robert's father was in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA. The Federal Census for Rostraver for this year is missing, so it cannot be determined if Robert is still in his father's household. Robert is still single; his future wife, Susannah, is only fifteen years old.

Robert is never found as head of household in Fayette or Westmoreland counties, PA, He didn't marry until after 1800, and by the time of the 1810 census he had died. His widow, Susannah, and his daughter, Sarah, went to live in the household of Susannah's father, John Patterson, in Fayette County:

1810 Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA (p. 7 of 11)

John Patterson

1 male	> 45	[b. bef 1765]	<i>John Patterson Esq. bapt. 1751, s/o Thomas Sr.</i>
1 male	16-26	[b. 1784-1790]	<i>John's son, name unknown</i>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>John's granddau, Sarah b. 1808 (dau of Susannah)</i>
1 fem	16-26	[b. 1784-1794]	<i>John's dau, Susannah b. 1785</i>
1 fem	> 45	[b. bef 1765]	<i>John's wife, Jane (Patterson) bapt. 1751</i>

1820 Washington Twp., Fayette Co. PA (p. 3 of 9)

John Patterson

1 male	> 45	[b. bef 1775]	<i>John Patterson Esq. bapt. 1751, s/o Thomas Sr.</i>
1 fem	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<i>John's granddau Sarah b. 1808 (dau of Susannah)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1775-1794]	<i>John's dau, Susannah b. 1785</i>

1830 Washington Twp., Fayette Co. (p. 17 of 36)

John Patterson

1 male	70-80	[b. 1750-1760]	<i>John Patterson Esq. bapt. 1751, s/o Thomas Sr.</i>
1 male	20-30	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>Unidentified—possibly farm labor</i>
1 fem	20-30	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>John's granddau, Sarah b. 1808 (dau of Susannah)</i>
1 fem	40-50	[b. 1780-1790]	<i>John's dau, Susannah b. 1785</i>

the 1863 will of Thomas Patterson of West Newton (Robert's brother), naming "Brother Robert's daughter Sarah Nichols" (Westmoreland Co., PA Will Book 5, p. 110).

¹²³ Susannah's birth date comes from Ray Parsons. (See previous footnote.) Susannah's father, John, died intestate, but Fayette Co. deeds prove that Susannah was the daughter of John Patterson Esq. of Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA. Fayette Co. Deed Book S, p. 267: "Francis Burgess & wife Sarah of Washington township to Susannah Patterson, daughter of John Patterson esq." Fayette Co. Deed Book P, p. 245: "...conveyed to Susannah Patterson & John Patterson, guardian of his granddaughter, Sarah, now wife of Dr. Thomas Nichol..." For more information about Susannah's father and grandfather, see my paper, "Thomas Patterson Sr. (1724-1822) of Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA."

Robert and Susannah (Patterson) Patterson had just one child:

- I. **Sarah Finley Patterson** was **born 18 Apr 1808** in Uniontown, Fayette Co., PA and she **died 1897 near Barrett, Kansas**. Sarah **married Dr. Thomas Nichol** on 3 June 1830. Thomas Nichol was born 6 May 1805 near Belmont Ohio, 14th child of John & Ann Nichol, and he died 27 Oct 1890 near Barrett, Kansas. Thomas and Sarah (Patterson) Nichol had twelve children, of whom five died in infancy.¹²⁴

¹²⁴ All of the information about Sarah Finley Patterson and her husband Thomas Nichol comes from their great-great grandson Ray Parsons. (See previous footnote.)

CHAPTER VIII

JOHN R.¹²⁵ **PATTERSON** was **born 1775** in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA and he was **baptized 21 Feb 1775** in his father's home by Rev. John Cuthbertson,¹²⁶ Some Covenanter baptisms took place 1-2 years after the birth of a child, because some families had to wait for Rev. Cuthbertson to travel to their area—but this was not the case with John's baptism. **John died 1 May 1868** in Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA, "in the 94th year of his age" (age 93), which allows us to compute that he was born in January or February of 1775. John is buried in West Newton Cemetery, West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA.¹²⁷ (See gravestone photo on next page.)

John's name never appears on the Drumore tax lists, perhaps because he had no personal property on which to be taxed. John is one of the 3 males < 16 in his father's 1790 Drumore household. When his father left for Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 1793-1794, it is possible that John stayed behind with his older brother, James. However, he is not accounted for in James' Drumore household, nor does he head his own household in Drumore. He is *possibly* the John Patterson listed as co-grantor on an 1801 deed with his brother James, and James' wife, Jane. (See Chapter III.) The 1800 Rostraver census is missing, so we can't say how many males Robert had in his household; therefore we don't know if Robert's son John was still back in Drumore, or if John had accompanied his father to Rostraver in 1794-1794. But was John listed on early Rostraver tax lists? Unfortunately, the first extant Rostraver tax list is dated 1802—the year after the sale of the Drumore land. Therefore it is not known—and probably can't ever be known—whether the John Patterson of the 1801 Drumore deed is the John who concerns us here, or was some other John Patterson. If I had to guess, I'd say that John accompanied his father to Rostraver 1793-1794, and the John Patterson named as co-

¹²⁵ John's name on his gravestone at West Newton Cemetery is "John R. Patterson," according to a transcription done 24 Oct 1920 by Josiah V. Thompson and recorded in Vol. 4 of his journals, p. 12. Also, on the 1860 census John is listed (for the first time) as "John R. Patterson." Many undocumented trees show his middle name as "Robert" but I've seen no substantiation for this middle name.

¹²⁶ Fields, p. 170.

¹²⁷ Two transcriptions of stones at West Newton Cemetery are known to exist. The first, done 24 Oct 1920 by Josiah V. Thompson (starting on p. 6 of Vol. 4, of his *Journals*, was only of selected stones in the cemetery. The second was done by Della Reagan Fischer in 1976 (McKeesport, privately published), and purports to be a transcription of all stones readable at that time. Fischer's transcription covers 306 pages. As it happens, both Thompson and Fischer transcribed John R. Patterson's stone. Thompson records the inscription as "John R. Patterson, Died May 1, 1868 in 94th year of his age." Fischer records the inscription as "John R. Patterson d. 5-1-1868 ag 94 yrs." I've had multiple opportunities to compare gravestone inscriptions as transcribed by Fischer with the actual stone, and I've determined that Fischer *consistently* interpreted inscriptions such as "died in the 94th year of his age" as "died at age 94." *This is not correct.* A person who died in 1868 in the 94th year of his age died at the age of 93. A word of caution is necessary to any researchers who may encounter Fischer's transcriptions. Fischer did wonderful work, and we are all indebted to her—but she did consistently misinterpret the phrase "in the -th year." On findagrave.com, as of Dec 2011, "John Robert Patterson" is listed as buried in West Newton Cemetery, and a barely-readable photo of his gravestone is posted at that site, submitted by Kathi Swan (date unknown). Information about John was submitted by Jonathan Omhold 11 Oct 2011, and John has been listed as "John Robert Patterson." (No documentation is given for "Robert" being John's middle name.) This info also states that John was born in 1774 in Lancaster Co., PA (error—it was 1775), and his death date is given as 1 May 1868 (correct). Unfortunately the inscription is transcribed on this site as "aged 94 years," which is incorrect; it was "in the 94th year of his age."

grantor with Robert's son James on that 1801 deed for Drumore land is NOT the John who concerns us here.

There is no doubt that no later than 1802 John was living in Rostraver with his parents. John is on the 1802 Rostraver tax list and is noted to be "single." (Note that 1801 deed mentions a wife for John's brother James, but no wife is mentioned for John.)¹²⁸ In 1802, John is listed with his father and with brothers Robert, Elijah and William. (Brother James, at this point, was still back in Drumore, and brother Samuel had settled in Franklin/Dunbar, Fayette Co., PA.) The 1803 Rostraver list is lost. On the Rostraver tax lists 1804-1811, John is consistently listed as "single." On the 1812 list, however, "single" has been crossed out. Thus we can assume that John finally married 1811-1812.

John R. Patterson, West Newton Cemetery

Photo submitted to findagrave.com 14 Nov 2011 by Kathi Swan



"John R. Patterson, Died May 1, 1868, in the 94th year of his age"

¹²⁸ See my transcription of Pattersons on the Rostraver tax lists in my paper, "William Patterson (c. 1784-1854/55...)"

(Transcribed 24 Oct 1920 by Josiah V. Thompson; see Vol. 4, p. 12 of his Journals)

John married Mary Orr about 1811-12.¹²⁹ Mary was born about 1792 (1850 census & gravestone info), and she died 6 Nov 1853 “in the 62nd year of her age” (at age 61). She is buried beside her husband in West Newton Cemetery.¹³⁰ On the next page is a photo of Mary’s barely-readable, weathered stone at West Newton Cemetery.

¹²⁹ We know from censuses that John R.’s wife was named Mary. Her maiden name—Orr--was determined by deduction. In *History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania* (Chicago: A. Warner Co. 1889) p. 576, is a sketch of one John J. Douglas. “In 1839 he [John J. Douglas] was married to Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Orr) Patterson who died in 1871, leaving seven children, as follows: Robert P. and Thomas P., of Pittsburgh; John S., a physician in Columbus, Ohio; James E., a merchant at Douglass station; William L., a farmer of this township; Elijah R. of Bradford, Pa; Margaret J. now Mrs. James H. McCune of Alabama.” Then, again, let us turn to the 1863 will of John R.’s brother, Thomas of West Newton. In this will Thomas gave the following bequests: “I bequeath to the children of my Brother John as follows to Robert and James each three hundred dollars to Doct John Patterson two hundred Dollars also to Margaret Campbell one hundred dollars. I will and bequeath to Elijah Patterson son of John four hundred dollars also to Mary Douglass one hundred dollars to Anna Jane Douglass one hundred Dollars and Martha Patterson one hundred dollars.” Thus we can deduce that Mary Patterson, who married John J. Douglass, was the daughter of John R. and Mary (Orr) Patterson, and this gives or “Orr” as the maiden name of John’s wife. Their marriage date of “about 1811-1812” is based on John being listed as “single” on the 1811 Rostraver tax list, and “single” being crossed out on the 1812 list.

¹³⁰ Josiah V. Thompson, *Josiah V. Thompson Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 12. Thompson’s 1920 transcription of Mary’s stone: “Mary, wife of John R. Patterson Died Nov 6, 1853 in 62nd yr of her age.” Note that Fischer’s 1976 list contains an incorrect age at death. Fischer’s list shows that Mary died “11-6-1853 age 82 yrs.” (She died in her “62nd year,” at age 61.) Fischer’s error has been perpetuated in the findagrave.com info for Mary (as of 7 Dec 2011), which also shows (incorrectly) that Mary died at age 82 years. See censuses showing Mary was born about 1792—making her age 61 when she died in 1853.

Mary (Orr) Patterson, West Newton Cemetery
Photo submitted to findagrave.com 14 Nov 2011 by Kathi Swan



“Mary, wife of John R. Patterson, Died Nov 6, 1853 in the 62nd year of her age”
(Transcribed 24 Oct 1920 by Josiah V. Thompson; see Vol. 4, p. 12 of his Journals)

As discussed above, John is listed with his father on the first extant Rostraver tax list, dated 1802. He is then listed on every Rostraver tax list through 1842, consistently taxed on about 140 acres of land (as of the 1817 list, before which he owned no land). We know that the 140 acres on which John was taxed came from his father’s tract, because in 1816 Robert

is taxed on 440 acres, and his son John is taxed only on a horse and two cows. In 1817, however, Robert is taxed on 300 acres, and his son John is taxed on 140 acres.

The Rostraver tax lists for 1843-1846 are missing. John is listed on the 1847 list through the list dated 1862 (the last year from which I transcribed Patterson names). On the 1847 list John is described as “disabled.” (John would now be about 72 years old.) He is “disabled” on the 1848 list and the 1850 list. On the 1852 list he is described as “infirm.” On the 1861 list John’s land is said to have a “tenant”—one James Patterson, who is most probably John’s son. On the 1862 list John is described as a “non-resident.” Listed directly below him is his son, James. See censuses below, which show that in 1860 John was living in the West Newton household of his daughter, Anna Jane, who had married Robert Douglas. It is likely that in the late 1840’s, early 1850’s, John’s son James took over farming the 140 acres that John had inherited from his father, Robert.

As mentioned above, the 1800 Rostraver census is missing. However, John is accounted for in his father’s 1810 household. He is still single, and he is one of the 2 males age 26-45 in Robert’s household. On censuses 1820 through 1850 John is found heading his own household in Rostraver:

1820 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 2 of 6)

John Patterson

1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>John R. (1775-1868), s/o Robert Sr.</i>
2 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>John’s 1st son Robert (c. 1816) & 2nd son John (1819-1820)</i>
1 male	10-16	[1804-1810[<i>Unidentified (farm labor?)</i>
3 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>John’s daus Margaret (c. 1814), Mary (1817) & Martha (c. 1820)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>John’s wife, Mary Orr b. abt. 1792</i>

1830 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 3 of 22)

John Paterson

1 male	50-60	[1770-1780]	<i>John R. bapt 1775, s/o Robert Sr.</i>
1 male	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>John’s son Elijah (1825-1826)</i>
2 males	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>John’s sons: John (1819-1820) & James (1821)</i>
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>John’s son Robert (c. 1816)</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>John’s dau Anna Jane (1829)</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>John’s dau Martha (c. 1820)</i>
2 fems	10-15	[1815-1820]	<i>John’s daus: Margaret (c. 1814) & Mary (1817)</i>
1 fem	30-40	[1790-1800]	<i>John R.’s wife Mary Orr b. abt. 1792</i>

1840 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 12 of 21)

John Patterson

1 male	50-60	[1790-1800]	<i>John R. bapt. 1775 (age is off)</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Elijah (1825-1826)</i>
2 males	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>John (1819) & James (1821)</i>
1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Robert (c. 1816)</i>
2 fems	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Daus Martha (c. 1820; never married) & Anna (1829)</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Dau Margaret (c. 1814) -- her sister Mary married abt. 1838</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1790-1800[<i>Wife Mary Orr b. abt. 1792</i>

1850 Rostraver, Wetmoreland Co., PA 30 Oct 1850 (47/50)

John Patterson	75 [1775] PA	farmer
Mary “	58 [1792] PA	
Robert “	36 [1814] PA	
Martha “	24 [1826] PA	<i>(Martha’s age is under-stated)</i>
Elijah “	23 [1827] PA	

John's wife Mary died in 1853, and in 1860 John is found living in the household of Robert Douglas, who had married his daughter Anna:

1860 West Newton, West. Co., PA 7 July 1860 (p. 19 of 25)

Robert F. Douglas	39 [1821] PA	cooper
Ann J. "	36 [1824] PA	
Andrew W. "	13 [1847] PA	
John R. Patterson	88 [1772] PA	
Martha "	40 [1820] PA	

John R. died 1868.

John and Mary (Orr) Patterson had a large family. All of their children were listed in the will of John's brother, Thomas Patterson of West Newton. Thomas listed their eight children in this order (which is not their birth order): Robert, James, Dr. John, Margaret Campbell, Elijah, Mary Douglass, Anna Jane Douglass and Martha Patterson.

If John and Mary (Orr) Patterson were indeed naming their children according to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, then first daughter Margaret would have been named after Mary Orr's mother. Indeed, information posted at findagrave.com shows that Mary Orr was the daughter of John and Margaret (Wilson) Orr. Findagrave.com shows that Mary Orr's parents, John and Margaret, are buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA—the same cemetery where Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson are buried. I was able to document the findagrave.com statements concerning Mary's parents. Orr genealogy published in *The Nebraska and Midwest Genealogical Record*, Vol. 1 (July, 1923), Number 3, pp. 48-49 (online at www.usgennet.org/usa/ne/topic/resources/OLLibrary/Journals/NMGR/Vol01/nmgrp005.html#ag) shows that John Orr of Rostraver married in 1795 Margaret Wilson, daughter of John and Nancy Wilson of Westmoreland Co., and had daughter: "Mary m. John Patterson, living Sept. 20, 1843." Note that John Orr was one of the witnesses of the 1827 will of John's father, Robert.

Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 189), p. 310, contains a biographical sketch of John's son, James J. Patterson, and the excerpt below discusses the family of John and Mary (Orr) Patterson.

Of his sons [*James' sons*, not Robert's sons, as stated here] one was **John R. Patterson** (father) who was born in Lancaster county, Pa., and accompanied his father to Rostraver when a young man. He was a prominent man in his community, an earnest member of the Bethesda and West Newton United Presbyterian churches, in which he always led the singing, and died May 1, 1868, aged ninety-four years. He was a democrat until the late war when he became a republican and remained a member of that party until his death. He served as overseer of the poor for several years besides holding other township offices. He married Mary Orr, daughter of John Orr, of Rostraver, by whom he had eight children, of whom five are living: Mrs. Margaret W. Campbell, Martha Patterson, Ann Jane Douglas, James J. and John O. Patterson, M.D.

John and Mary (Orr) Patterson had the following eight children. After the following list, see each child's section for documentation.

- I. **Margaret W. Patterson** b. about 1814; d. 18 Aug 1891; m. James H. Campbell *Note:* First daughter named after mother's mother (after Mary Orr's mother, Margaret Wilson), per Scotch-Irish naming pattern.
- II. **Robert Patterson** b. about 1816; d. 1880-1900; m. Jane Brisbin *Note:* First son named after father's father (after Robert Patterson who married Mary Stewart), per Scotch-Irish naming pattern.
- III. **Mary Patterson** b. 4 Apr 1817; d. 26 Aug 1871; m. John J. Douglas *Note:* Second daughter named after father's mother (after Mary Stewart), per Scotch Irish naming pattern.
- IV. **Dr. John O. Patterson** b. 13 Dec 1819 or 1820; d. 1900-1910; m. 1st Elizabeth A. ____; m. 2nd Mary E. Neally. *Note:* Second son named after the mother's father (after Mary Orr's father, John Orr), per Scotch-Irish naming pattern. It is interesting to note that when the name of the mother's father was the same as her husband (as is the case here), the naming pattern allowed for a variation: the second son would be named for the mother's oldest brother, rather than for her father. John and Mary did not choose this variation.
- V. **Martha Patterson** b. about 1820 (*censuses*); d. after 1880; never married. *Note:* The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the 3rd daughter named after the mother. However, the name "Mary" is already taken. In this case, the Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the daughter named after one of the mother's sisters. It is not known if Mary had a sister named Martha.
- VI. **James J. Patterson** b. 29 July 1821; d. 9 Oct 1897; m. Elma Elliott. *Note:* The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the 3rd son named after the father. However, in this case, the name "John" is already used. So, per the pattern, this 3rd son, James, was named after one of the father's brothers.
- VII. **Elijah Patterson** b. 1825-1826; d. 1880-1883; m. Hannah _____. *Note:* *Fourth son named after one of the father's brothers. Indeed, John had a brother named Elijah.*
- VIII. **Anna Jane Patterson** b. 15 Apr 1829; d. 18 Apr 1898; m. Robert Douglass. *Note:* Fourth daughter named after one of the father's sisters (usually, but not always, the oldest sister). John's oldest sister was named Jane.

Here is what is known of the eight children of John R. and Mary (Orr) Patterson:

- I. **Margaret W. Patterson** was **born about 1814** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA. and she **died 18 Aug 1891** "aged 77 yrs" (birth & death dates from J.V. Thompson's 1920 transcription of stones at Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Vol. 4, p. 72). The 1863 will of Thomas Patterson refers to his niece Margaret as "Margaret Campbell." Margaret's stone at Sewickley U.P. Cemetery is inscribed: "Margaret, wife of J.H. Campbell died Aug 18, 1891, aged 77 yrs" (*ibid*). Margaret is buried next to "J.H. Campbell died July 20, 1889, aged 82 yrs" (*ibid*). Info in *Patterson & Pattison Association* publication, Vol. 2 (1964), p. 72, says only that Margaret married a Campbell man (no first name), and her husband's gravestone contains only his initials. However, the censuses reveal that **Margaret's husband was James H. Campbell**. Undocumented info

submitted to findagrave.com by Jonathan Omholt (as of Dec 2011) states that Margaret's middle name was *Wilson* and that she married James *Harrison* Campbell.

*Margaret, wife of J.H. Campbell
Died Aug 18, 1891, Aged 77 Yrs.
(Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery, West Newton, PA)*



(Photo submitted 11/23/11 to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan)

J.H. Campbell Died July 20, 1889, Aged 82 Yrs

&

Daughter Died 1852 in her 9th Yr

[Daughter is Elizabeth Jane, who has her own gravestone in addition to this mention on her father's stone. Per J.V. Thompson's 1920 transcription of her gravestone inscription: "Elizabeth Jane, Daughter of J.H. & M.W. Campbell died May 12, 1844 aged 2 yrs 2 mos 12 days."]

Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery, West Newton, PA



(Photo submitted 11/23/11 to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan)

Margaret is accounted for in her father's 1840 household, so she was probably not the mother of James Campbell's (presumed) son, James J. Campbell, who (per censuses) was born about 1839 in Ohio. It is probable that Margaret's husband had previously married and with this unknown first wife had son James J. Campbell. (See 1850 census below.) It appears that Margaret's first child was daughter Elizabeth Jane, born 1843, who died young. **Margaret probably married James H. Campbell about 1842-1843**, based on the 1844 birth date of her daughter Elizabeth.

1850 Lawrenceville, Allegheny Co., PA 23 Aug 1850 (p. 37 of 43)

Jas. H. Campbell	42 [1808] PA	grocer
Margt. "	32 [1818] PA	
Jas. J. "	11 [1839] OH	<i>James' son by a previous marriage?</i>
Elizth. "	6 [1844] PA	<i>Elizabeth died 1852 at age 8</i>
Mary F. "	4 [1846] PA	
Jno. P. "	2 [1848] PA	

1860 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 6 July 1860 (p. 9 of 25)

James H. Campbell	52 [1808] PA	freight agent
Margaret W. "	44 [1816] PA	
Mary F. "	15 [1845] PA	
John P. "	13 [1847] PA	
Robert G. "	7 [1853] PA	

1870 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 14 July 1870 (p. 7 of 26)

Jas. H. Campbell	62 [1808] PA	justice of peace
Maggie "	55 [1815] PA	
Mary "	23 [1847] PA	
John "	22 [1848] PA	
Robert "	17 [1853] PA	
M. " [female]	48 [1822] PA	<i>(This is Margaret's sister, Martha)</i>

1880 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 10 June 1880 (p. 30 of 32)

J.H. Campbell	73 [1807] PA PA PA	clerk for R.R.
Margrat [<i>sic</i>] "	64 [1816] PA PA PA	
Martha Paterson, sis-in-law	62 [1818] PA PA PA	single

Note: Next household headed by John Campbell (age 33, b. PA, clerk for hotel, married to Cornelia age 27 b. PA)—James & Margaret's son.

Children of James H. & Margaret W. (Patterson) Campbell:

- A. Elizabeth Jane Campbell** b. 30 Apr 1843; d. 15 Jan 1852. (Elizabeth's birth date is computed from death date & age at death, as transcribed from her original stone in 1920 by J.V. Thompson and recorded in Vol. 4, p. 72 of his Journals: "Elizabeth Jane, Daughter of J.H. & M.W. Campbell died Jany 15, 1852, aged 8 yrs 8 mos & 15 days.") Elizabeth is buried next to her parents in Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery, West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA. *Note:* A photo of this original gravestone, submitted by Kathi Swan to findagrave.com, shows that it's now unreadable. Assuming J.V. Thompson's journal entry was correctly transcribed, then Elizabeth was

age 9 when she died. So , strictly speaking, her inscription on her father’s stone should be “aged 9,” not “in her 9th yr.”

- B. Mary F. Campbell** b. 1845-1847 (censuses); no further info
- C. John P. Campbell** b. 1847-1848 (censuses); no further info
- D. Robert G. Campbell** b. abt. 1853 (censuses); no further info

Continuing with the children of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

- II. Robert Patterson** was **born about 1816** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (based on Robert first appearing on the 1837 Rostraver tax list; censuses show he was born 1815-1818). **Robert died 1880-1900** (censuses), and it is not known where he is buried. He is not on Thompson’s 1920 transcription of burials at Sewickley U.P. Cemetery, or on Thompson’s West Newton Cemetery transcriptions; nor on Fischer’s 1976 transcription of burials at West Newton Cemetery; he is also not found on the transcription of burials at Sewickley U.P. Cemetery found at www.pa-roots.com/westmoreland/townships/sewickley/swickleypres.html (contributed by Darrell Trout).

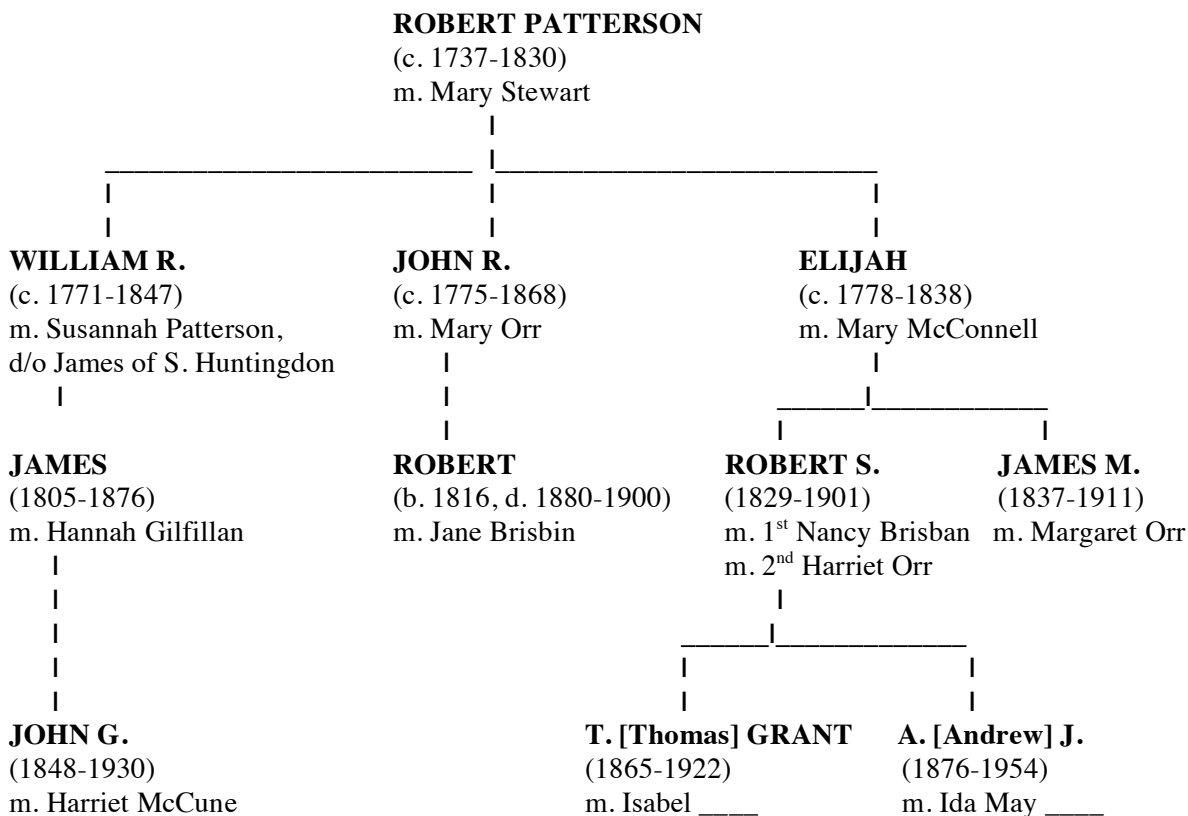
Robert is found in his father’s Rostraver household on the 1820, 1830, 1840 and 1850 censuses. He is first listed on the Rostraver tax lists in 1837 (suggesting a birth date of about 1816), and continues to be listed through 1862 (the last list from which I extracted Patterson names).

In the *Patterson & Pattison Association* publication compiled by Norman G. Patterson, (Minneapolis, MN: privately published; 4 vols.), Vol. 2 (1964) p. 73 ¹³¹ is a transcription of an “excerpt from West Newton paper – dated Nov. 23, 1934” [name of newspaper not given]. This article lists the several Patterson edlers of the West Newton church:

Robert Patterson was the only other man Presbyterially [*sic*] ordained Nov. 5, 1850. He was the son of John R. Patterson. It is interesting to observe that James M. Patterson ordained an elder on Nov. 25, 1886, having already served the congregation as a trustee, was a son of Elijah Patterson, and that Elijah and John R. Patterson were brothers. Elijah had another son, named Robert Stewart Patterson, who was the father of T. Grant Patterson, ordained an elder on April 9 1909, and A.J. Patterson, ordained an elder on Dec. 3, 1921. It is also interesting to note that J.G. Patterson, ordained Nov 25, 1886, the former president of the First National Bank, was a second cousin of James Patterson.

Confused about the relationships of these Patterson elders? See the chart on the next page.

¹³¹ This material was submitted to the *Patterson & Pattison Association* by Mrs. Kingston J. Smallhouse of Tucson, Arizona. Mrs. Smallhouse obtained her information from a variety of sources, including the work of other Patterson researchers. The specific source for her information regarding John R. Patterson and his children is not clear.



Continuing with what is known of Robert, son of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

On p. 72 of *Patterson & Pattison Association*, Vol. 2, it is stated that Robert, son of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson, **married Jane “Brisbin.”** Issue: John, Anne.” The maiden name of Robert’s wife has not been verified, but censuses do show that Robert married a woman named Jane and had children John and Anna. Censuses show that Robert’s wife, Jane, was born 1825-1828) and it appears that by 1900 she had died.¹³² It is not known where Jane is buried.

John and wife Jane are last found on censuses in Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., in 1880. They had a daughter, Nancy J. who died at age 2 and is buried in the Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery. Next to Nancy’s grave are two “unreadable” stones that might be the stones of her parents, Robert and Jane (Brisbin?) Patterson.¹³³

¹³² It is likely that the maiden name of Robert’s wife, Jane, was “Brisbin/Brisben/Brisbane,” and that she was the daughter of John and Nancy “Brisben” found living in Hempfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA on the 1850 census. John and Nancy Brisben also had a daughter named Nancy who married Robert Stewart Patterson, cousin of the Robert who concerns us here. Robert Stewart Patterson was the son of Elijah Patterson, brother of John R. Patterson who married Mary Orr. The 1850 census shows Jane Brisben to be age 1825, so she was born about 1825 in PA.

¹³³ A transcription of burials at Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery was submitted by Darrell Trout to the Westmoreland County Genealogy Project (<http://www.pa-roots.com/~westmoreland/>), which

1860 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 22 June 1850 (p. 25 of 62)

Robert Patterson	42 [1818] PA	farmer
Jane “	32 [1828] PA	
John “	1 [1859] PA	
Jane Queary	16 [1844] PA	serving

1870 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 1 June 1870 (p. 31 of 72)

Robt. Patterson	53 [1817] PA	farmer
Jane “	42 [1828] PA	
John “	11 [1859] PA	
Anna “	6 [1864] PA	

1880 Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA 22 June 1880 (49/67)

Robert Patterson	65 [1815] PA	farmer
Jane “, wife	55 [1825] PA	
John “, son	20 [1860] PA	
Anna “, dau	16 [1864] PA	

1900 Census - Robert & Jane are not found.

Robert and Jane (Brisbin) Patterson had the following children:

- E. John Patterson** b. 1859-1860 in Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA (censuses); no further info
- F. Anna Patterson** b. abt. 1864 (census); no further info
- G. Nancy J. Patterson** b. 4 June 1866 (computed from death date & age at death on gravestone); d. 3 July 1868, “aged 2 yrs, 1 mo & 26 days”; buried in Sewickley United Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA (see footnote below).

Continuing with the children of John & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

- III. Mary Patterson** b. 4 Apr 1817; d. 26 Aug 1871. Mary married John J. Douglass in 1838-1839. John J. Douglas was born 30 Apr 1811, and died 16 Sept 1894. Mary and John are buried in West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA.¹³⁴

includes: “Nancy J. – Daughter of Robert & Jane Patterson – Died July 3, 1868, aged 2 yrs, 1 mo & 26 days. Next two stones are unreadable.”

¹³⁴ *West Newton Cemetery* by Della Reagan Fischer (McKeesport, PA: privately published, 1976), p. 3.3 shows: “J.J. Douglass 4-13-1811 d. 9-14-1894” and, next, “Mary wf 4-4-1817 d. 8-26-1871.” This agrees birth and death dates in the 1929 S.A.R. application of James Gordon Douglass (national #47996), Mary’s grandson, which also supplies the 1838 marriage date. (They married 1839 per *History of Allegheny Co., PA* (Chicago: A. Warner & Co., 1889), p. 576.) This S.A.R. application states that James Gordon Douglas was “grandson of John J. Douglass born Apr. 30, 1811, died Sept. 16, 1894 and his wife Mary Patterson born Apr. 4, 1817, died Aug. 26, 1871, daughter of John Orr & Margaret (Wilson) Orr. Note: In 1949 James Gordon Douglas’ son, James Gordon Douglas Jr., applied for S.A.R. membership and on this application is an error regarding Mary’s birth date. On this later application it is given as “Apr. 4, 1819.”

1840 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA (p. 6 of 37)**John Douglas**

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>John b. 1811</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>1st son Robert b. abt. 1840</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Wife Mary (Patterson) b. 1817</i>

1850 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 10 Sept 1850 (p. 66 of 122)

John Douglass	39	[1811]	PA	farmer
Mary “	33	[1817]	PA	
Robert “	10	[1840]	PA	
Thomas “	8	[1842]	PA	
Margaret “	5	[1845]	PA	
John “	3	[1847]	PA	
Mary “ [Flora]	1	[1849]	PA	

1860 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 21 July 1860 (p. 146 of 150)

John Douglass	50	[1810]	PA	farmer
Mary “	45	[1815]	PA	
Robert”	19	[1841]	PA	
Thomas “	18	[1842]	PA	
Margaret J. “	15	[1845]	PA	
John “	13	[1847]	PA	
Flora “ [Mary]	10	[1850]	PA	
James “	8	[1852]	PA	
David “ [Elijah R.]	5	[1855]	PA	
William “	7	[1853]	PA	

1870 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 30 June 1870 (p. 13 of 104)

John Douglass	59	[1811]	PA	farmer
Mary “	51	[1819]	PA	
Thomas “	27	[1843]	PA	works on farm
John “	25	[1845]	PA	st. of medicine
Mary “ [Flora]	21	[1849]	PA	
James “	19	[1851]	PA	works on farm
William “	14	[1856]	PA	
Elijah “ [David ?]	14	[1856]	PA	(<i>mis-indexed as “Elizah”</i>)

Per the censuses, John J. & Mary (Patterson) Douglass had eight children: Robert, Thomas, Margaret J., John, Mary/Flora, James, David/Elijah and William. A bio of John J. Douglas, found in *History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania* (Chicago: A. Warner & Co., 1889), p. 576—see below—names only seven children, omitting daughter Mary/Flora.

John J. Douglas, farmer, postoffice Blythedale, is a son of Thomas and Margaret (Johnston) Douglass. His grandfather was a native of Scotland, and settled in Adams county, Pa., where the father of our subject was born, and when seven years of age came to this county and settled in this township, where he lived until his death, in 1859. His family consisted of seven children, four of whom are still living: Maria, Mrs. George Weddle, or Versailles township; Sidney J., widow of Joseph Gillespie; James, of Buena Vista, and John J., who was born on the homestead, and lived there until 1840, when he removed to his present place and engaged in the milling business until 1865, and has since carried on his present farmer. **In 1839 he was married to Mary, daughter of**

John and Mary (Orr) Patterson, who died in 1871, leaving seven children, as follows: Robert P. and Thomas P. of Pittsburgh; John S., a physician in Columbus, Ohio; James E., a merchant at Douglass station; William L., a farmer of this township; Elijah R. of Bradford, Pa.; Margaret J., now Mrs. James H. McCune, of Alabama. Mr. Douglass was elected justice of the peace of Elizabeth township in 1870, and has since held that office. Douglass station, on the Pittsburgh, McKeesport & Youghioghenny railroad, was named in honor of him. Mr. Douglass is a member of the U.P. Church of Buena Vista.

Continuing with the children of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

- IV. John O. Patterson** was born **13 Dec 1819 or 1820** (1900 census shows Dec 1819; Civil War draft registration shows 13 Dec 1820) in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA). John **died 6 Feb 1907** (11 Dec 2011 e-mail from David A. Peterson who has Galva Cemetery records & did a lookup for me). In the 1863 will of John's Uncle Thomas Patterson, John is referred to as "Dr. John Patterson." In the *Biographical and Portrait Encyclopedia of Westmoreland County* bio of John's brother, James J. Patterson, John is referred to as "John O. Patterson, M.D." Without the middle initial "O." supplied by the bio, it is doubtful that John could have been located on censuses.

Probably about 1849-1850, **John married, 1st, a woman named Elizabeth A. _____**, who appears to be the mother of his two children. **My note:** This first wife is not shown on any ancestry.com tree, probably because nobody found John O. on the 1850 census which shows him living in Pittsburgh and married to Elizabeth A. **John married, 2nd, Mary E. Nealley**, on 15 Dec 1859, in Henderson Co., IL. (Vol. B, p. 7—see IL Statewide Marriage Index 1763-1900 at www.cyberdriveillinois.com/departments/archives/marriage.html). Mary was most probably the daughter of Joseph and Esther Neally of Bangor, Penobscot Co., Maine, as a Mary E. Neally of the right age is found in Joseph Neally's 1850 household, and Joseph Neally is found in Oquawka, Henderson Co., IL, in 1860, where John and wife Mary E. are living. It does not appear that John had any children with his second wife. **My note:** Some researchers show that John O. married Mary E. Wallace, which (per above marriage record) is **incorrect**. The correct maiden name of John's second wife, Mary E., is Nealy/Neally. An e-mail received 11 Dec 2011 from David A. Peterson, who holds the Galva Cemetery burial records, confirms that Mary E.'s maiden name was "Nealy." David Peterson states that Galva Cemetery records show the death of "Mary E. (Neely) Patterson" who **died 29 Oct 1912**. So: where did "Wallace" come from? Was "Wallace" perhaps the name of John O's first wife? Did someone see "Wallace" as a middle name of some of John's children and then wrongly assume that it was the maiden name of Mary E., his second wife?

1850 Pittsburgh Ward 5, Allegheny Co., PA 5 Sept 1850 (p. 163 of 197)

John O. Patterson	29 [1821] PA	physician
Elizabeth A. "	22 [1828] PA	

1860 Oquawka, Henderson Co., IL 8 June 1860 (p. 10 of 42)

John O. Patterson	39 [1821] PA	physician
Mary E. “	25 [1835] ME	
Thomas “	8 [1852] PA	
Frank W. “	1 [1859] IL	

1870 Galva, Henry Co., IL 15 June 1870 (p. 30 of 78)

J.O. Patterson	50 [1820] PA	physician
M.E. “	35 [1835] ME	
Thos. “	18 [1852] PA	clerk in store
Frank “	12 [1858] IL	

1880 Galva, Henry Co., IL 5 June 1880 (p. 15 of 46)

J.O. Patterson	60 [1820] PA PA PA	
Mary E. “, wife	51 [1828] ME ME ME	(big age discrepancy)
Frank “, son	21 [1859] IL PA ME	

(plus Arthur White, boarder)

Note: Son Thomas now heads his own household in Galva. This census shows that Thomas' mother was born in PA, so Thomas was son of Elizabeth A., John O.'s first wife.

1900 Galva, Henry Co., IL 6 June 1900 (p. 11 of 54)

John Patterson	80 b. Dec 1819 [sic] PA PA PA	m. 40 yrs occ: “N.G.”?
Mary “, wife	65 b. Feb 1835 ME ME ME	m. 40 yrs <u>5 children, 2 living</u>

Note: John registered for the draft 1 July 1863, and on that record his birthday is given as 13 Dec 1820.

Note: I really think the “5 children, 2 living,” might apply to her husband's children. Compare with what Mary E. states on the next census. Mary did not marry John until Dec. 1859. Thomas was born 1852, and Frank was born 1858-1859. So Mary was not the mother of Thomas and Frank.

John died 1907.

1910 Galva, Henry Co., IL 22 Apr 1910 (p. 16 of 25)

Mary E. Patterson	75 [1835] ME ME ME	widow <u>0 children, 0 living</u>
--------------------------	--------------------	-----------------------------------

Mary died 1912.

John registered for the draft 1 July 1863 while a resident of Oquawka. The registration papers show he was 42 years of age, was born in Pennsylvania, was a physician, and was married. Researcher Tom McNulty kindly shared these registration papers with me.

Censuses show that John had his two sons, Thomas and Frank, who were born before John married his second wife, Mary E. (maiden name currently unknown). These sons were born of John's first wife, Elizabeth A. (maiden name currently unknown). Unless otherwise noted, information about the children below comes from researcher Tom McNulty and is included in his public ancestry.com tree, “McNulty Tree.”

Children of John O. and Elizabeth A. (____) Patterson:

A. Thomas Patterson b. Feb 1852 PA (1900 census). “McNulty Tree” shows that Thomas d. 24 Oct 1914 [error] in Galva, Henry Co., IL. *My note:* Per 11 Dec

2011 e-mail from David A. Peterson, who has a complete set of burial records for Galva Cemetery, Thomas was buried 24 Oct 1914; this is not his death date. Continuing with info from “McNulty Tree”: Thomas m. 1879 Margaret J. Calhoun (she b. 1 Mar 1852 in Philadelphia Co., PA, dau of Andrew & Mary (Galbraith) Calhoun; and she d. 23 June 1919 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL).

Thomas is in his father’s household on the 1860 and 1870 censuses. In 1880 he heads his own household in Galva:

1880 Galva, Henry Co., IL 2 June 1880 (p. 6 of 46)

Thomas Patterson 28 [1852] PA PA PA keeps books store
Margaret “, wife 26 [1854] PA Ireland Ireland
Hugh C. “, son 2/12 “Apr” [[1880] IL PA PA

1900 Wayne Twp., DuPage Co., IL 11 June 1900 (p. 11 of 23)

Thomas Patterson 48 b. Feb 1852 PA PA PA m. 21 yrs telegraph operator
Margerette C. “ wife 48 b. Mar 1852 PA Ireland Ireland m. 21 yrs 5 children, 5 living
Hugh C. “, son 20 b. Apr 1880 IL PA PA single r.r. laborer
Mary D. “, dau 18 b. Apr 1882 IL PA PA single
Fred W. “, son 16 b. Aug 1883 IL PA PA
Maude M. “, dau 14 b. July 1885 IL PA PA
Henry C. [Clay]“, son 6 b. July 1893 IL PA PA

1910 Hillside, Provis Twp., Cook Co., IL 15 Apr 1910 (p. 2 of 7)

Thos. [M.?] Patterson 58 [1852] PA PA PA m. 31 yrs railroad agent
Margaret “, wife 58 [1852] PA Ireland Ireland m. 31 yrs 5 children, 4 living
Maude M. “, dau 21 [1889] IL PA PA single school teacher
Clay H. “, dau [*sic*] fem16 [1893] IL PA PA single

Thomas & Margaret J. (Calhoun) Patterson had 5 children (per McNulty):

1. **Hugh Calhoun Patterson** b. 11 Apr 1880 in Galva, Henry Co., IL; d. Oct 1947
2. **Mary D. Patterson** [another tree shows “Mary Daisy”] b. Apr 1882
3. **Frederick Wallace Patterson** b. 27 Aug 1883 IL; d. 1952; m. abt. 1910 Mabel Francis Armstrong (she b. abt. 1884 in IA, dau of George E. & Alice Cordelia (Hoover) Armstrong); and she d. abt. 1961).
Children:
 - a. **Thomas Wallace Patterson** b. 6 Nov 1916 IL; d. Aug 1982; m. Marnie ___ who d. 1983. They had three daughters (names not shown—living?)
 - b. **Daughter Patterson** (living?)
 - c. **William Calhoun Patterson** b. 31 Jan 1919 Chicago, Cook Co., IL; d. Nov 1998 Oakland Co., MI; m. Betty Jean Huen (she b. 13 June 1920 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, dau of Harry & Dorothy (Doolittle) Huen; & she d. Mar 1999 in Oakland Co., MI). Picture of William is attached to this tree.
Children: 1 son and two daughters (living?).
4. **Maude M. Patterson** b. July 1885 IL; ___; probably did not marry

1920 Harvey Ward 3, Thortnton Twp., Cook Co., IL 10 Jan 1920 (p. 24 of 47)

Maud Patterson 35 [1885] IL IL IL single high school teacher
(She is a roomer in the household of Geo. A. Malion)

1930 Census – Cannot locate Maude with certainty. A Maude A. Patterson b. 1885 IL, of parents b. IL, is single, doing domestic day work, & lodging in the household of Henry O. Carrington in Santa Barbara, CA.

5. **Henry Clay Patterson** b. 20 July 1893 IL; d. 29 Apr 1974 in Pinellas Co., FLA

1920 Census – He is perhaps the Henry C. Patterson living in Chicago Ward 6, Cook Co., IL (age 27, b. IL, parents b. IL, in automobile business; married to Marie; with niece Margaret “Peterson” in the household, age 2).

1930 Census – Henry Clay Patterson is living in Chicago with wife Marie and now Margaret “Patterson,” age 12, is a daughter—not a niece.

Continuing with the children of John O. & Elizabeth A. (___) Patterson:

- B. Frank W. Patterson** b. 1858-1859 IL (censuses); d. ___; m. ____. Frank was living with his parents at the time of the 1880 census. *Note:* Per 11 Dec 2011 e-mail from David A. Peterson, Frank is not buried in Galva Cemetery with his father and brother.

1900 Census – Cannot locate Frank.

Continuing with the children of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

- V. Martha Patterson** b. about 1820 (censuses); d. ___ (after 1880) (not buried in West Newton). In 1850 Martha was still single and living in her parents’ household. IN 1860 she is living in the household of her married sister, Anna Jane Douglass. In 1870 and 1880 she is living in the household of her sister, Margaret Campbell. Apparently Martha never married.
- VI. James J. Patterson** was born **29 July 1821** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (see bio below) and he **died 9 Oct 1897**.¹³⁵ On 23 June 1847 he **married Elma Elliott**, daughter of John Elliott (per bio below). Elma was born 1824 and she died 1907 (Fischer’s list of burials at West Newton Cemetery). Elma is buried beside James in West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA. (See photo of their shared gravestone on next page.)

James would have turned 21 in 1842, but he is not listed next to his father on the Rostraver tax list for that year. The 1843-1846 tax lists for Rostraver are missing. James first appears on the 1847 list, next to his father who is described as “disabled.” James probably married about the time the 1847 Rostraver tax list was

¹³⁵ James’ death date is deduced from three sources. First West Newton Cemetery burial information shows that he died in 1897. Second, there is a 3-volume set of death “registrations” in the Registrar of Wills office in the Westmoreland Co. courthouse. Here is recorded the death of James Patterson, age 76, married, of Rostraver Twp., merchant. His death date is recorded as “Oct. 9” *without a year*. Finally, a transcription of death notices from the newspaper, *Argus*, submitted by Marilyn Wienke to <http://www.genealogybuff.com/pa/pa-westmoreland-deathsp1.htm> gives the death date of “J.J. Patterson of West Newton” as 9 Oct 1897 at age 76 (published in the 13 Oct 1897 issue of the *Argus*).

prepared, and then soon after his marriage moved to Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA for a time (a fact not mentioned in his bio below). James e re-appears on the Rostraver tax lists in 1852.

James is accounted for in his father's household on the 1830 and 1840 censuses. In 1850 he heads a household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co.; and 1860 through 1880 is found in Rostraver:

1850 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 13 Sept 1850 (p. 74 of 122)

James Patterson	26 [1824] PA	farmer
Elma "	25 [1825] PA	
William Patterson	28 [1822] PA	farmer <i>Who is this William?</i>

1860 Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA 1 June 1860 (p. 1 of 62)

James J. Patterson	38 [1822] PA	farmer
Elma "	34 [1826] PA	

1870 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 14 July 1870 (p. 5 of 26)

Jas. Patterson	48 [1822] PA	postmaster
Elma "	45 [1825] PA	

1880 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 9 June 1880 (p. 25 of 32)

J.J. Patterson	59 [1821] PA PA PA	clerk in drug store
Elman [<i>sic</i>] ", wife	50 [1830] PA PA PA	

James J. Patterson 1821-1897
Elma Patterson 1824-1907
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA
 (Photo submitted 11/14/11 to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan)



Following are excerpts from a bio of James J. Patterson, published in *Biographical and Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 310:

James J. Patterson, ex-postmaster of West Newton, and one of the most trusted citizens and highly respected business men of that place, was born in Rostraver township, Westmoreland county, Pa., July 29, 1821, and is a son of John R. and Mary (Orr) Patterson....

James J. Patterson was reared on a farm and received his education in the rural schools of that day. He was engaged in tilling his farm in Rostraver township until 1867 when he removed to West Newton. On April 14, 1869, he was commissioned postmaster of that place, served for eight years and three months and then resigned to embark in the drug business, which he

followed for several years. In 1887 he engaged in the grocery business which he still follows.

On June 23, 1847, he was married to Elma Elliott, a daughter of John Elliott, of Fayette county, Pa., who served in the war of 1812.

James J. Patterson is a pronounced republican, has formerly taken rather an active part in politics and yet takes a deep interest in the success of the political principles which he advocates. He served his native town by acting six years as councilman. He is a member of the West Newton United Presbyterian church, of whose board of trustees he has served as chairman for many years. Mr. Patterson has acquired good property, stands well with all who know him and has made himself worthy of commendation.

Censuses show that James J. & Elma (Elliott) Patterson had no children, and no children are mentioned in the above bio.

Continuing with the children of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

- VII. Elijah Patterson** was born **1825-1826** (censuses) in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA; he **died between 4 June 1880 and 7 Mar 1883.**¹³⁶ **It is not known where Elijah is buried.** Between 1850-1860 **Elijah married Hannah (_____).** *Note:* The Elijah who concerns us here did NOT marry Mary McConnell. **Information submitted to Patterson and Pattison Family Association concerning this Elijah is wrong.** It is stated in Vol. 2, p. 72 that this Elijah married Mary McConnell and had children Robert S., Adam M., Thomas, Mary E. and James M. Patterson. **The Elijah who married Mary McConnell and had these children was this Elijah's uncle:** Elijah baptized 1778, son of Robert Sr. of Rostraver. **This wrong information has its root in a horribly flawed bio of James M. Patterson (son of the Elijah who was son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson). This bio was published in *Biographical and Portrait Cyclopaedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 621, and erroneously states that the paternal grandfather of this James M. Patterson was named *John* instead of, correctly, *Robert*.)** And because this bio states (incorrectly) that the father of the Elijah who married Mary McConnell was John (instead of, correctly, Robert) many researchers show on their trees that the Elijah who concerns us here--son of John R. and Mary *Orr* Patterson—married Mary McConnell and had children Robert, Adam, Thomas, Mary and James M.

Elijah is named as John's son in the 1863 will of his uncle Thomas Patterson of West Newton. (He received four hundred dollars.)

Elijah is in his father's household on the 1830, 1840 and 1850 Rostraver censuses. He first appears on the Rostraver tax lists in 1848, and on this list he is noted to be "single." Elijah is listed on every Rostraver tax list through 1855. The

¹³⁶ In Elijah's will, written 14 Oct 1879 & proved 7 Mar 1883, recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Book 7, p. 55, he describes himself as "of West Newton Borough." At the time of the 1880 census (4 June 1880) he is living in McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA. It is not known if Elijah died in West Newton, or in McKeesport. He is not found on burial lists for Versailles Cemetery in McKeesport, Allegheny County; nor on burial lists for West Newton Cemetery in Westmoreland County.

Rostraver tax lists 1856-1860 are missing. He is not on the 1861 Rostraver tax list, nor on the 1862 list (the last list from which I extracted Patterson names).

We can deduce from tax list info that sometime between 1856 and 1860 Elijah moved to West Newton, where he is found as head of household on the 1860 census, with wife Hannah:

1860 W. Newton, Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 7 July 1860 (p. 19 of 25)

Elijah Patterson	34 [1826] PA	[no occ]
Hannah “	25 [1835] PA	

1870 W. Newton, Westmoreland, PA 13 July 1870 (p. 3 of 26)

E. [Elijah] Patterson	45 [1825] PA	retired grocer
Hannah “	30 [1840]	

Note: No daughter Anna is recorded in Elijah’s 1870 household.

1880 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 4 June 1880 (p. 12 of 60)

Elijah Patterson	55 [1825] PA PA PA	grocer
Hannah “, wife	45 [1835] PA PA PA	
Anna “, daughter	14 [1866] PA PA PA	[no Anna named in his 1879 will]

Note: No daughter Anna is in Elijah’s 1870 household. I don’t think she was a daughter.

Elijah died between 4 June 1880 (date of above census) **and 7 Mar 1883** (date his will was proved).

1900 Census – Cannot find Elijah or wife Hannah or (daughter?) Anna anywhere in PA in 1900.

Curiously, Elijah’s 1880 household shows a daughter named Anna, age 14—though no daughter named Anna is found in his 1870 household. Elijah’s will, written 14 Oct 1879 and proved 7 Mar 1883 (*Westmoreland Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 55*) names only wife Hannah—no children.

It is not known where Elijah or his wife, Hannah are buried. It does not appear that Elijah and Hannah Patterson had any children.

Continuing with the children of John R. & Mary (Orr) Patterson:

VIII. Anna Jane Patterson was born **15 Apr 1829 (1824?)** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA and she **died 18 Apr 1898** in West Newton, Rostraver, Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA.¹³⁷ Anna **married Robert Douglass.**¹³⁸ Robert Douglass was born 23 Nov 1820 and he died 10 Sept 1888.¹³⁹

¹³⁷ Fischer, 33. Fischer shows: “Anna J. Patterson Douglass, w/o R.J. 4-15-1829 d. 4-18-1898,” but censuses consistently show 1824. Possible error; stone is now too weathered to read.

¹³⁸ In the 1863 will of Anna Jane’s Uncle Thomas Patterson, Thomas refers to her as “Anna Douglas,” but does not give Anna’s husband’s name. Fischer’s transcription of West Newton burials shows “Anna J. Patterson, wife of R.J. Douglass.” Censuses show Anna wife of Robert E. or G. Douglas(s).

¹³⁹ Fischer’s transcription (p. 33) of Robert’s stone shows death date of 10 Sept 1838, instead of, correctly, 1888.

*Stone is now too eroded to read. Fischer's 1975 transcription:
"Anna J. Patterson Douglass, w/o R.J. 4-15-1829 d. 4-18-1898"
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA*



(Photo submitted 11/20/11 to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan)

*Stone is now too eroded to read. Fischer's 1975 transcription:
"R.J. Douglass 11-23-1820 d. 9-10-1838 [should be 1888]"
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA*



(Photo submitted 11/20/11 to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan)

Anna was in her father's Rostraver household on the 1830 and 1840 censuses. In 1850 she is living with her husband in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA. In 1860 she is in West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA; and in 1870 she is living in Beaver Falls, Beaver Co., PA. In 1880 she is living in Bellevue, Allegheny Co., PA.

1850 Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 20 Sept 1850 (p. 90 of 122)

Robert Douglass	29 [1821] PA	farmer
Ann Jane "	26 [1824] PA	
Andrew W. "	4 [1846] PA	
Mary Jane "	1/12 [b. Aug 1850] PA	

When Anna's mother died her father, John R., and her unmarried sister, Martha, came to live with her and her husband:

1860 West Newton, West. Co., PA 7 July 1860 (p. 19 of 25)

Robert F. Douglas	39 [1821] PA	cooper
Ann J. "	36 [1824] PA	
Andrew W. "	13 [1847] PA	
John R. Patterson	88 [1772] PA	
Martha "	40 [1820] PA	

1870 Beaver Falls, Beaver Co., PA 14 June 1870 (p. 26 of 78)

Robert Douglass	49 [1821] PA	house carpenter
Annie "	46 [1824] PA	
Andrew "	23 [1847] PA	
James B. "	8 [1862] PA	
William "	5 [1865] PA	

1880 Bellevue, Allegheny Co., PA 6 June 1880 (p. 11 of 21)

Robert G. Douglas	59 [1821] PA PA PA	carpenter
Ann J. ", wife	57 [1823] PA PA PA	
William ", son	15 [1865] PA PA PA	
Alice Holder, servant	23 [1857] PA IL PA	servant

Anna and her husband Robert Douglass died before the 1900 census.

Robert and Anna Jane (Patterson) Douglass had four children (census info):

- 1. Andrew W. Douglass** b. abt. 1847; d. aft. 1880; living 1880 in Bellevue with his parents, married to Matilda ___ w/ dau Anna B. b. Jan 1880). No further info.
- 2. Mary Jane Douglass** b. abt. Aug 1850; d. young
- 3. James B. Douglass** b. 28 Nov 1861; d. 2 May 1880; buried beside his parents in West Newton Cemetery (Fischer's West Newton transcriptions, p. 33); never married
- 4. William Douglass** b. abt. 1865 (census); no further info

CHAPTER IX

THOMAS PATTERSON (the first of two sons of this name) was **baptized 21 May 1778** in Lower Chanceford, York Co., PA, by Rev. John Cuthbertson.¹⁴⁰ This is the same day on which his brother, Elijah was baptized, so it may be that they were twins. This Thomas **died young, before 10/11 Mar 1783**, when Robert and Mary's second son named Thomas was baptized.

¹⁴⁰ Fields, 225.

CHAPTER X

ELIJAH PATTERSON was **baptized 21 May 1778** in Lower Chanceford, York Co., PA by Rev. John Cuthbertson.¹⁴¹ He **died 2 Sept 1838** and is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA, where his parents are also buried. (See his gravestone photo next page.)¹⁴² Elijah did not leave a will. The Elijah Patterson whose will was proved 7 Mar 1883 was this Elijah's nephew (son of this Elijah's brother, John R. Patterson).

Elijah was named 5th in his father's 1831 will. Elijah was referred to as "deceased" in the 1863 will of his brother Thomas.

Censuses show Elijah living in this father's household through 1820. Elijah first appears on the Rostraver tax lists in 1804, in which year he is listed as "single." He is listed as single through the 1828 tax list, after which the notation "single" disappears. Elijah is listed on every Rostraver tax list through 1839. (Elijah died 1838, but some lists were dated the year after assessments were made.) In 1840, Elijah's "heirs" are taxed on his 141 acres of land.

Tax lists and a bio of Elijah's son, James M. (see below) tell us that **Elijah married Mary E. McConnell 1827-1828**, when he was about fifty years old.¹⁴³ Mary was much younger than Elijah; per censuses (and per a 1970 transcription of her gravestone inscription), **she was born about 1800**. Perhaps this age difference is the reason why some previous researchers have stated—*incorrectly*—that Mary McConnell married the Elijah who was this Elijah's nephew: Elijah, son of John R. Patterson. Mary cannot be found on censuses after 1860, so she it appears she died 1860-1870. According to Della Reagan Fischer's 1970 compilation of burials at Round Hill Cemetery, **Mary died 1862 at age 62**. Mary's stone was not found in 2009 when photos of all Patterson stones still readable were taken in this cemetery.

1830 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 1 of 22)

Elijah Patterson

1 male	50-60	[1770-1780]	<i>Elijah bapt. 1778, s/o Robert Sr.</i>
1 male	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>Elijah's son, Robert Stewart Patterson b. 1829</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>Elijah's wife, Mary E. (McConnell) (age is off)</i>

Elijah died 1838.

1840 Census – Widow Mary (McConnell) Patterson is not found as head of household.

1850 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 30 Oct 1850 (p. 46 of 50)

Mary E. Patterson	50	[1800]	PA
Robert "	21	[1829]	PA farmer
Adam M. "	19	[1831]	PA
Mary E. "	14	[1836]	PA
James M. "	12	[1838]	PA

¹⁴¹ Fields, 225.

¹⁴² Elijah was listed on Della Reagan Fischer's 1970 compilation of Round Hill burials with several major errors. First, he was listed as "Elizah." Second, his death date was incorrectly typed as 1823, instead of 1838. His age at death (60 years) is the only part of the information on this list that is correct.

¹⁴³ Censuses show his wife's name as "Mary E." Mary's maiden name of McConnell comes from Patterson & Pattison Family Association, Vol. 2 (1964), p. 72. The submission naming Elijah's wife as Mary McConnell allegedly comes from a biographical sketch of "James M. Patterson, Rostraver, born Oct 29, 1837, son of Elijah and Mary (McConnell) Patterson," found in "Ency of Westmoreland County, Pa., page 621." This author has not consulted the source cited.

1860 P.O. Webster, Rostraver, Westmoreland 23 June 1860 (p. 26 of 62)

Mary Patterson	60 [1800] PA	widow of Elijah bapt 1778, s/o Robt Sr.
Robert S. "	31 [1829] PA farming	s/o Elijah bapt 1778; he is a widower
Adam M. "	29 [1831] PA farming	s/o Elijah bapt. 1778
Mary E. "	25 [1835] PA	d/o Elijah bapt 1778
James M. "	23 [1837] PA day laborer	s/o Elijah bapt 1778
Adah "	1 [1859] PA	d/o Robert S. w/1 st wife Nancy
Margaret Daugherty	14 [b. abt. 1846] PA	[probably household help]

Elijah's wife, Mary, died 1862.

Elijah Patterson, Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA



***“In Memory of Elijah Patterson who departed this Life
Sept 2d, 1838 aged 60 years”
(Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009)***

Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania (Philadelphia: John M. Grisham & Co., 1890), p. 621, contains a bio of Elijah's son, James M. Patterson. The following information about Elijah and his family is part of this bio:

His father, Elijah Patterson, was born in eastern Pennsylvania in 1776 [no, his gravestone info proves he was born 1778] and came with his father to Rostraver township, where he died in 1839 [no--it was in 1838]. He was of the same political opinion and religious faith as his father. In 1827 he united

in marriage with Mary McConnell. To their union were born five children: Robert S., a farmer; Adam M. (dead), Thomas (dead), James M. and Mary E.

The 1863 will of Thomas Patterson of West Newton, Elijah's brother, refers to Elijah as "deceased," and names three children of Elijah: Robert, James and Mary. Thomas did not name Elijah's son, Adam, because Adam had died two years earlier, in 1861. Per the above bio, Elijah had a son named Thomas. If true, then Thomas also must have died young, as he is not mentioned as a child of Elijah in the 1863 will of Thomas of West Newton.

The children of Elijah & Mary (McConnell) Patterson are:

- I. **Robert Stewart Patterson** (1829-1901); m. 1st Nancy Brisbane; m. 2nd Harriet Orr.
- II. **Adam M. Patterson** (c. 1831-1861); never married
- III. **?Thomas Patterson?** *Note: Portrait & Biog. Cyclopedia of Westmoreland Co.*, p. 621 (bio of James M.), names Thomas as a son. Thomas probably d. by 1863, as he is not named in the 1863 will of his Uncle Thomas Patterson
- IV. **Mary E. Patterson** (1836-1904); never married
- V. **James M. Patterson** (1837-1911); m. Margaret Orr

Here is what is known of the children of Elijah and Mary (McConnell) Patterson:

- I. **Robert Stewart Patterson** was **born Jan 1829** (1900 census, gravestone) in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA and he **died 1901**. He is buried in West Newton Cemetery, Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA.¹⁴⁴ Robert is named as one of the three sons of Elijah in the 1863 will of his Uncle Thomas Patterson of West Newton. Probably about 1857-1858 (based on the birth of daughter Ada in 1859), Robert **married, first, Nancy Brisbane**. Nancy was born about 1834, daughter of John & Nancy Brisbane of Hempfield, Westmoreland Co., PA; Nancy died 20 May 1860 in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA.¹⁴⁵ It is not known where she is buried. *Note:* Robert's cousin (also named Robert, son of John & Mary (Orr) Patterson) married Jane "Brisbane," most probably Nancy's sister. **Robert married, second, Harriet Orr**.¹⁴⁶ Harriet was born Mar 1833 (1900 census, gravestone) and she died 1908 (gravestone). With Harriet, Robert had three children: Thomas Grant, Hattie J. and Andrew J. Patterson. Harriet is buried

¹⁴⁴ Robert's birth and death dates come from his stone at West Newton Cemetery, as transcribed in 1975 by Della Reagan Fischer. These dates agree with the photo of his gravestone found at findagrave.com.

¹⁴⁵ Nancy's nuncupative will (see transcription in Chapter XIII of this paper) names her parents as John & Nancy Brisbane. John and Nancy are found on the 1850 Hempfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA census, and in their household I daughter Nancy, age 16 (hence the birth date estimate of about 1834). This will states that Nancy, "wife of Robert S. Patterson," died on 20 May 1860. (*Westmoreland Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 337*).

¹⁴⁶ Harriet maiden name deduced from 1900 census; in household is Mary Orr, sister-in-law of Robert.

beside her husband in West Newton Cemetery; they share a stone there. (See photo below.)¹⁴⁷

***Robert S. Patterson & wife Harriet O. Patterson
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA***



“Robert S. 1829-1901” & “Harriet O. His Wife 1833-1908”
(Photo contributed 11 Oct 2011 to findagrave.com by Jonathan Omhold)

¹⁴⁷ Harriet’s birth and death dates, and the middle initial “O.” come from Fisher’s 1975 transcription of West Newton burials. This matches the info on the stone at West Newton Cemetery.

1830, 1840 & 1850 Censuses – Robert is in his father’s/mother’s Rostraver household.

Robert’s first wife, Nancy (Brisbane) died 20 May 1860, a month before the 1860 census. Robert and his little daughter Ada went to live with his widowed mother:

1860 P.O. Webster, Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 23 June 1860 (p. 26 of 62)

Mary Patterson	60 [1800] PA		<i>widow of Elijah bapt 1778, s/o Robt Sr.</i>
Robert S. “	31 [1829] PA	farming	<i>s/o Elijah bapt 1778; he is a widower</i>
Adam M. “	29 [1831] PA	farming	<i>s/o Elijah bapt. 1778</i>
Mary E. “	25 [1835] PA		<i>d/o Elijah bapt 1778</i>
James M. “	23 [1837] PA	day laborer	<i>s/o Elijah bapt 1778</i>
Adah “	1 [1859] PA		<i>d/o Robert S. w/1st wife Nancy</i>
Margaret Daugherty	14 [b. abt. 1846] PA		[probably household help]

Robert married his second wife, Harriet (Orr), probably about 1864.

1870 W. Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 15 July 1870 (p. 10 of 26)

R.S. Patterson	40 [1830] PA	teamster
Harriet “	36 [1834] PA	
Ada “	12 [1858] PA	
Grant “	5 [1865] PA	
Hattie “	6/12 [Jan 1870] PA	

1880 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 8 June 1880 (p. 11 of 26)

R.S. Patterson	51 [1829] PA	farmer
Harriet “, wife	45 [1835] PA	
Ada “, dau	21 [1859] PA	
Thomas G. “, son	15 [1865] PA	
Hattie J. “, dau	10 [1870] PA	
Andrew “, son	4 [1876] PA	

1900 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 19 June 1900 (p. 1 of 33)

Robert S. Patterson	71 b. Jan 1829 PA PA PA	m. 36 yrs	farmer
Harriet “, wife	69 b. Mar 1833 PA PA VA	m. 36 yrs	3 children, 3 living
Grant T. “, son	35 b. Jan 1865 PA PA PA	single	farmer
Andrew J. “, son	24 b. Feb 1876 PA PA PA	single	farmer
Mary Orr, sis-in-law	52 b. Jan 1848 PA PA VA		

Robert died 1901 and wife Harriet died 1908.

Censuses show that with both wives Robert Stewart Patterson had four children:

- A. Ada Patterson b. July 1858** (1900 census). According to a bio of William P. Timms found in *Portrait & Biographical Cyclopedia of Westmoreland Co., PA* (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 643, Samuel & Elizabeth (Parmer) Timms had son William P. Timms b. 25 July 1830 in Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA; he married Margery McLain in 1855 and had son Finley Timms, “married to Ada Patterson, a daughter of Robert Patterson, and is a plumber of West Newton.” **Ada married Finley Timms** of South Huntingdon, probably soon after the 1880 census (based on the birth of her son, Robert, in Oct 1882).

1900 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA [no date] June 1900 (p. 34 of 50)
Finley Timms 44 b. Oct 1855 PA PA PA m. 18 yrs [1882] plumber [sic]
 Ada “, wife 41 b. July 1858 PA PA PA m. 18 yrs [1882] 3 children, 2 living
 Robert W. “, son 17 b. Oct 1882 PA PA PA single
 Hattie M. “, dau 13 b. June 1886 PA PA PA single

Censuses show that Ada (Patterson) Timms **died 1900-1910**. It is not known where she is buried.

1910 W. Newton Ward 1, Westmoreland Co., PA 25 Apr 1910 (p. 18 of 26)
Finley Timms 54 [1856] PA PA PA widower plumber
 Robert W. “, son 27 [1883] PA PA PA single [occ. illegible]
 Harriet M. “, dau 23 [1887] PA PA PA single

1920 W. Newton Ward 1, Westmoreland Co., PA 7 Jan 1920 (p. 9 of 27)
Finley Timms 64 [1856] PA PA PA widower plumber
 Robert “, son 36 [1884] PA PA PA single druggist
 Marjorie “, dau 33 [1887] PA PA PA single

1930 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 12 Apr 1930 (p. 15 of 61)
Finley Timms 74 [1856] PA PA PA widower married age 26 janitor
 Robert “, son 46 [1884] PA PA PA single prescription clerk
 Marjorie “, dau 43 [1887] PA PA PA single
 Dorothy Patterson, niece 10 [1920] PA PA PA dau of Ada’s brother, Andrew

- B. Thomas Grant Patterson b. June 1865** (1900 census); **d. 1922**; buried in West Newton Cemetery next to his wife and parents.¹⁴⁸ On 9 Apr 1909 he was ordained an elder in the West Newton Presbyterian Church.¹⁴⁹ Between 1910-1920 **Thomas married Isabel M.** (maiden name unknown). Isabel was born 1874 and she died 1946.¹⁵⁰ Censuses show that they had no children.

1870, 1880 and 1900 Censuses – Thomas is in his father’s household.

1910 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 29 Apr 1910 (p. 36 of 59)
Andrew J. Patterson 34 [1876] PA PA PA m. 2 yrs farmer
 Ida “, wife 26 [1884] PA PA PA m. 2 yrs
T. Grant “, brother 44 [1866] PA PA PA single farmer

1920 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 24-26 Jan 1920 (p. 5 of 40)
Thomas G. Patterson 54 [1866] PA PA PA farmer
 Isabel M. “, wife 45 [1875] PA PA PA
 Elizabeth L. McKeever 6 [1914] OH PA OH servant [sic]

Thomas died 1922.

¹⁴⁸ Fischer’s 1975 transcription of West Newton burials shows “T. Grant Patterson (1865-1922).” A photo of Thomnas’ badly eroded gravestone at West Newton Cemetery was submitted to findagrave.com on 14 Nov 2011 by Kathi Swan. It is unreadable and is not included in this paper.

¹⁴⁹ 23 Nov 1934 West Newton newspaper article transcribed in *Patterson & Pattison Association*, Vol. 2, (1964), p. 72.

¹⁵⁰ Fischer’s 1975 transcription of West Newton burials shows “Isabel Patterson (1874-1946).” As of Dec 2011, findagrave.com lists her as “Isreal Patterson”—a serious error. There is no photo of her stone at findagrave.com.

Continuing with the children of Robert Stewart Patterson:

C. Hattie J. Patterson b. abt. Jan 1870 (1870 census); no further info

D. Andrew J. Patterson was born Feb 1876 (1900 census, gravestone) and he died 1954 (gravestone). He is buried in West Newton Cemetery. About 1908 (1920 census) **Andrew married Ida May F.** (maiden name unknown). *Note:* Ida's maiden name is given as "Finley" per info supplied to findagrave.com—but no documentation for this. Ida was born 1884 and died 1923. She shares a stone with her husband in West Newton Cemetery (see photo below).¹⁵¹ Andrew was ordained in elder in the West Newton Presbyterian Church on 3 Dec 1921.¹⁵²

*Ida May F. Patterson 1884-1923 & Andrew J. Patterson 1876-1954
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA*



(Photo submitted to findagrave.com 11 Oct 2011 by Jonathan Omholt)

1880 & 1900 Censuses – Andrew is in his father's household.

¹⁵¹ Fischer's 1975 transcription of burials at West Newton Cemetery is the source of birth and death dates for Andrew and Ida. Ida's name on this list is "Ida May F. Patterson."

¹⁵² This information comes from the 23 Nov 1934 West Newton newspaper article transcribed in *Patterson & Pattison Association*, Vol. 2 (1964), p. 72.

1910 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 29 Apr 1910 (p. 36 of 59)

Andrew J. Patterson	34 [1876] PA PA PA m. 2 yrs farmer
Ida “, wife	26 [1884] PA PA PA m. 2 yrs
T. Grant “, brother	44 [1866] PA PA PA single farmer

1920 Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA 10-12 Jan 1920 (p. 3 of 19)

A.J. Patterson	43 [1877] PA PA PA farmer
Ida “, wife	35 [1885] PA PA PA
Lloyd “, son	5 [1915] PA PA PA
Dorth[ea?] “	6/12 [June 1919] PA PA PA

Ida died 1923.

1930 Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA 22 Apr 1930 (p. 30 of 30)

Andrew Patterson	54 [1876] PA PA PA widowed laborer, state highway
-------------------------	---

As seen on the 1930 census above, Andrew was widowed and living alone in 1930. His son Lloyd is not found on the 1930 census. His daughter Dorothy was placed in the household of Finley Timms, husband of Andrew’s deceased sister, Ada. (See Ada’s section, above.)

Andrew J. & Ida May (____) Patterson had 2 children:

- 1. Lloyd Patterson** b. abt. 1915 in Westmoreland Co., PA (1920 census); no further info. *Note:* There was a Lloyd C. Patterson b. 1 Jan 1918 who died Dec 1986, but that is a different Lloyd Patterson. That other Lloyd Patterson was the son of Theophilus “Offie” Patterson, who was the out-of-wedlock son of Harriet E. Patterson, daughter of Jacob Patterson, son of William & Jane (Corwin) Patterson. See my “William Patterson (c. 1784-1854/55...” paper.
- 2. Dorothy Patterson** was b. abt. June 1919 (1920 census). She was only four years old when her mother died in 1923. She is found living in the household of her uncle Finley Timms in West Newton in 1930. Finley Timms was married to Ada Patterson, the sister of Dorothy’s father, Andrew.

1930 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 12 Apr 1930 (p. 15 of 61)

Finley Timms	74 [1846] PA PA PA widowed church janitor
Robert “, son	46 [1884] PA PA PA single clerk drugstore
Marjorie “, dau	43 [1887] PA PA PA single
Dorothy Patterson, niece	10 [b. abt. 1920] PA PA PA

Continuing with the children of Elijah & Mary (McConnell) Patterson:

- II. Adam M. Patterson** was **born about 1831** (per 1850 & 1860 Rostraver censuses & per transcription of his Round Hill Cemetery gravestone inscription) and he **died 1861**. He is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth Twp.,

Allegheny Co., PA. ¹⁵³ He is not listed in his Uncle Thomas' 1863 will because he died two years before Thomas wrote the will. Adam never married.

- III. ?Thomas Patterson?** - We have no information about Thomas other than he was named as a son in *Portrait & Biog. Cyclopedia of Westmoreland Co.*, p. 621 (bio of James M.). He must have died before 1863, as the 1863 will of Elijah's brother, Thomas Patterson of West Newton, does not list Thomas as a brother
- IV. Mary E. Patterson** was **born 1835** and she **died 1904** (gravestone). She is buried in West Newton Cemetery. She shares a stone with her brother, James M. Patterson, and James' wife (see photo below, in James' section). Mary never married.
- V. James M. Patterson** was **born 20 Oct 1837** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA, and he **died 11 Apr 1911**. ¹⁵⁴ He is buried in West Newton Cemetery. James **married Margaret Orr** ¹⁵⁵ about 1865 (1900 census). Margaret was born 1838 (gravestone) and she died 24 Oct 1934 in West Newton. ¹⁵⁶ She shares a stone with her husband, and with her husband's sister, Mary E. Patterson. (See photo of gravestone below.)

In 1890, while James was still living, his biographical sketch was published in *Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 621. This bio contains a serious error—one that has misled many researchers of this Patterson line. It states incorrectly that the name of James M.'s paternal grandfather was John Patterson. Because the info for this sketch probably came from James M. himself, this is very, very odd.

As has been proven here, James M. was the son of Elijah Patterson who was son of Robert Patterson who married Mary Stewart. Elijah's baptism record states he is son of Robert; and Robert named son Elijah in his will. Elijah did not leave a will, but his brother Thomas did. Thomas Patterson's 1863 will names the children of his "deceased Brother Elijah as follows: to Robert and James each three hundred Dollars, Mary E. Patterson one hundred fifty dollars." The James named by Thomas as the son of his deceased brother, Elijah, is James M. Patterson—the James who concerns us here. There is no doubt about this. James'

¹⁵³ Fischer's 1970 compilation of Round Hill Cemetery burials includes an "A.M. Patterson – died 1861 age 30" (p. 103) Undoubtedly this is Adam M. Patterson. Adam's estimated birth date and his death date come from this transcription. In August of 2009 Adam's stone was not found.

¹⁵⁴ Jeffrey Patterson Larimer is a direct descendant of Elijah. On 17 Mar 2007 he sent me information about his family, and granted me permission to use this information in my paper. The birth and death dates for James M. Patterson come from Jeffrey Larimer's family records. The 1900 census shows that James M. was born in Oct 1837, so Larimer's info is consistent with that.

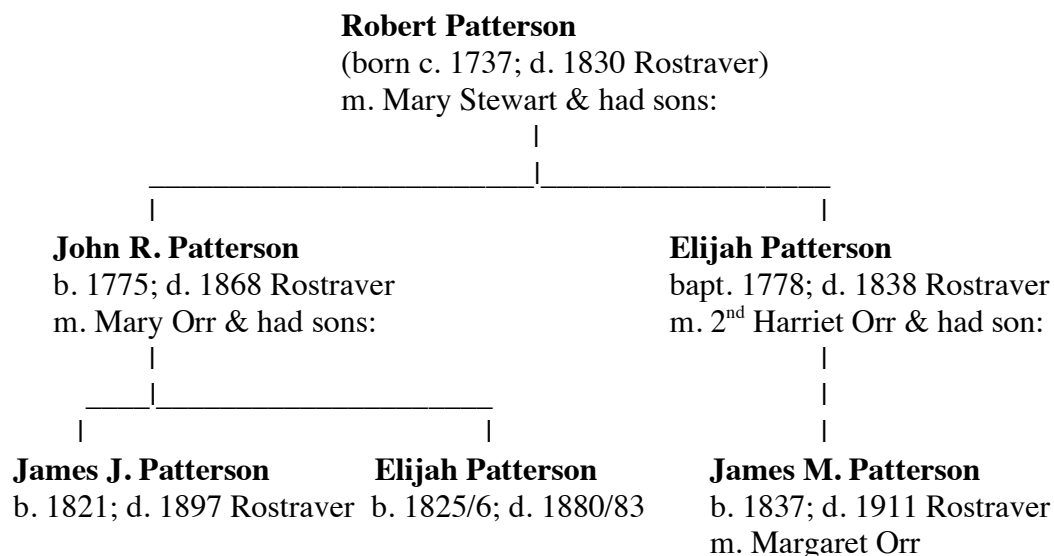
¹⁵⁵ Jeffrey Larimer's information includes the name of Margaret Orr as James M. Patterson's wife. This is consistent with information on the gravestone James shares with his wife, on which she is listed as "Margaret Orr Patterson."

¹⁵⁶ Jeffrey Larimer provided this death date for Margaret, which is consistent with the date of death on her gravestone.

sister, Mary E., shares a stone in West Newton Cemetery with her brother James and James' wife.

It is certain that James M. Patterson who married Margaret Orr was the son of Elijah who was the son of Robert, not John.

This error regarding the name of James M.'s paternal grandfather may have occurred because whoever wrote this bio (no author is listed) probably also gathered information for the bio of one James J. Patterson (p. 310). This bio correctly states that James J. was the son of John R. Patterson, who was the son of Robert Patterson. As documented in Chapter VIII of this paper (concerning John R. Patterson and his descendants), John R. had a son named Elijah who also lived in Rostraver. I'm wondering if the author took some messy notes while interviewing James M. and James J. for their bios, and then confused the two Elijahs—both of whom lived in Rostraver. The relationship between these two Elijah Pattersons can be seen on the chart below:



So, regarding how the error concerning the name of James M.'s paternal grandfather might have occurred: If the author of this bio looked at his notes and saw that James M. was the son of an Elijah Patterson; and if the author mixed up the two Elijah's and thought that James M. was the son of the *younger* Elijah (born 1825-1826), then this could explain why the author incorrectly wrote that James M.'s paternal grandfather was named John (John R. Patterson).

James M. Patterson 1837-1911
Margaret Orr [Patterson] 1838-1934 [wife]
Mary E. Patterson 1935-1904 [sister]
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA



(Photo submitted 11 Oct 2011 to findagrave.com by Jonathan Omholt)

James M. Patterson is found in his father's household on the 1840, 1850 and 1860 censuses. In 1870 he is married to Margaret "Maggie" (Orr), and heads his own household in Rostraver, where he lived until his death in 1911:

1870 Rostraver, Westmoreland, PA 1 June 1870 (p. 12 of 72)

Jas. Patterson	31 [1839] PA	farmer
Maggie "	30 [1840] PA	
Minnie G. "	6 [1864] PA	
Annie "	3 [1867] PA	
Mary "	25 [1845] PA	[ERROR: This is James' sister b. 1835]

1880 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 10 June 1880 (p. 13 of 26)

James Patterson	42 [1838] PA PA PA	farmer
Margret “, wife	41 [1839] PA PA PA	
Minnie [B.?]“, dau	15 [1865] PA PA PA	
Connie [Annie?] “, dau	13 [1867] PA PA PA	
Mary C. [E.?] “, sister	44 [1836] PA PA PA	

1900 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA 22 June 1900 (p. 5 of 33)

James M. Patterson	62 b. Oct 1837 PA PA PA	m. 35 yrs	farmer
Margaret “, wife	61 b. Oct 1838 PA PA PA	m. 35 yrs	<u>3 children</u> , 2 living

1910 W. Newton Ward 1, Westmoreland Co., PA 26 Apr 1910 (p. 20 of 26)

James M. Patterson	72 [b. abt. 1838] PA PA PA	m. 49 yrs
Margaret W. “	71 [b. abt. 1839] PA PA PA	m. 49 yrs <u>2 children</u> , 2 living
Anna R. [Wimer?]	43 [b. abt. 1867] PA PA PA	widowed no children

James died 1911. His wife, Margaret, lived another 23 years.

James M. & Margaret (Orr) Patterson had three children. The info about their children comes from Jeff Larimer, a direct descendant:

- 1. Unknown child** d. young
- 2. Minnie Belle Patterson** b. 24 Sept 1864 in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA; d. 10 Oct 1951 in West Newton; m. 24 Dec 1884 David Peter Van Meter Larimer (he b. 16 Sept 1860 in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA & he d. 15 Apr 1918 in West Newton. Children (surname **Larimer**): Augustus Patterson (1886-1859); Anna Irene (1891-1919); Wilford Curtis (1895-1937).
- 3. Anna R. Patterson** b. 14 Oct 1866; d. ____.

CHAPTER XI

MARY PATTERSON was **baptized 9 Apr 1780** by Rev. John Cuthbertson at Rev. Cuthbertson's home in present-day Martic Twp., Lancaster Co., PA,¹⁵⁷ and she **died 5 Apr 1863** in West Newton, Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA. She is buried in West Newton Cemetery¹⁵⁸ beside her brother Thomas, with whom she was living when she died, and beside her unmarried daughter, Mary. (See Mary's gravestone photo below.) Mary's husband died many years earlier, in 1811, and is buried in Round Hill Cemetery (see below). Mary was named seventh in her father's will, and she was referred to in this 1827 will as "my daughter Mary Patterson." Mary was *not* single in 1827--she was married! She was referred to as "Mary Patterson" in her father's will because she married a Patterson man. **Mary married John Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA.**¹⁵⁹ Mary's husband, John Patterson, was born about 1778 (computed from his gravestone) and he died in September 1811 (see his gravestone photo below). The date of their marriage is unknown, but based on the birth of daughter Jane in 1807, **Mary probably married John Patterson about 1805-1806.** The relationship between Mary and her husband is not known. The name of the father of James of South Huntingdon was John (see my paper on this James, and see also my "James, John, Peter of Drumore" paper.). How James' father, John, was related (if at all) to Robert Patterson who married Mary Stewart is not known at this time. Probably only DNA test results can give us the answer.

After their marriage, John and Mary lived in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. John is found as head of household there in 1810. After John died (1811), Mary and her four children went to live with her father. She is in Robert's household in the 1820 Rostraver census. In 1830, just prior to her father's death, she and her children are found in the Rostraver household of her brother, Thomas Patterson. Mary never remarried, and she remained in her brother Thomas' household in West Newton until she died in 1863.

John and Mary (Patterson) Patterson had four children, three of whom we know survived to adulthood. The three who survived (daughters Mary, Nancy and Jane) are named in the will of their mother, Mary Patterson, which will was written 13 Mar 1862, proved 2 June 1863 (recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 447). These same three daughters

¹⁵⁷ Fields, 177.

¹⁵⁸ Fischer's 1975 transcription of West Newton gravestones, p. 104: "Mary Patterson d. 4-5-1863 ag 83 yrs." This agrees with the transcription of Mary's gravestone inscription posted at findagrave.com, supplied by Jonathan Omholt 11 Oct 2011.

¹⁵⁹ That Mary's husband, John Patterson, was son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon, is deduced from several sources. First, the 1863 will of Mary's brother Thomas names Mary's children--his nieces Mary, Nancy and Jane. When Thomas Patterson wrote his will in 1863, two of these nieces (Nancy and Jane) were married, but niece Mary was single, and she is referred to in his will as *Mary Patterson*. This means that either his sister, Mary, had children out of wedlock, OR that Mary married a Patterson man. Second, Westmoreland Orphans Court Book 1, p. 129 (1816) names four children of "John Patterson, deceased," who died leaving "four children Nancy, Jane, Mary and James all minors under the age of fourteen years who are entitled to a part of the estate of their grandfather James Patterson deceased who died intestate and praying the court to appoint Elijah Patterson of Rostraver township to be their guardian..." The Elijah Patterson appointed guardian is Mary's brother-in-law, not her *brother* Elijah, who died in 1838. The "John Patterson, deceased" is son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA. (See my paper on this James for proof.)

are mentioned in the 1863 will of their Uncle Thomas Patterson of West Newton (though they are not specifically named in Thomas' will as the daughters of his sister Mary).

*“Mrs. Mary Patterson Died April 5, 1863, Aged 83 Years”
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA*



(Photo submitted to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan 11/14/11)

See the photo of John Patterson's gravestone (Mary's husband) on the next page.

*“In Memory of John Patterson who departed t his life
September 1811 in the 34th year of his age [age 33].”*



(Photo taken 16 Aug 2009 by Bill Ballas)

Mary is one of the three females in her father’s 1790 Drumore household. In 1800 her father was living in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA, but the 1800 Federal Census for Rostraver is lost. She was probably in her father’s household in 1800. By 1810 Mary was married, and is found in the household of her husband, John Patterson, in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA:

1810 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 6 of 10)

John Patterson

1 male	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>John b. abt. 1778, s/o James of S. Huntingdon</i>
1 male	10-16	[1794-1800]	<i>Unidentified</i>
3 fems	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>daus Nancy (Agnes), Jane & Mary</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>wife Mary (Patterson) bapt. 1780, d/o Robert</i>

Mary husband, John, died in 1811.

In 1820 Mary and her four children are living with her father, Robert, in Rostraver. When Robert died in 1830, Mary went to live with her brother, Thomas, in Rostraver. She lived with Thomas until she died, in 1863.

The four children of John and Mary (Patterson) Patterson are:

- I. Jane Patterson** was born 1807 and she died 18 Sept 1888 or 1889. She is buried in West Newton Cemetery.¹⁶⁰ In 1838 Jane married **James Hamilton**.¹⁶¹ James was son of ___ & Catharine (Clark) Hamilton. He was born 2 Dec 1804 and he died 28 Oct 1891. He is buried in West Newton Cemetery next to his wife and mother and sister Catharine.¹⁶²

1810 Census – Jane is one of the three females in her father’s Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA household.

1820 Census - Jane is living with her mother in her grandfather Robert’s Rostraver household.

1830 Census – Jane is living with her mother in her Uncle Thomas’ Rostraver household.

1850 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 5 Aug 1850 (p. 1 of 19)

James Hamilton	45 [1805] PA	Treasr. [?]uck Water Co.
Jane “	44 [1806] PA	
James P. “	5 [1845] PA	
Catharine “, mother	68 [1782] NJ	
Sarah “ [blank]	31 [1819] PA	
Catharine “, sister	28 [1822] PA	
H.P. Hasson [male]	10 [1840] PA	

1860 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 6 July 1860 (pp. 14-15 of 25)

James Hamilton	54 [1806] PA	retired gent.
Jane “	53 [1807] PA	
J.P. “	15 [1845] PA	
Catharine “	38 [1822] PA	
Catharine “	74 [1786] NJ	

1870 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 13 July 1870 (p. 2 of 26)

James Hamilton	63 [1807] PA	[lawyer?]
Jane “	63 [1807] PA	
Mary Patterson	60 [1810] PA	

¹⁶⁰ Josiah V. Thompson’s 1920 transcription of Jane’s gravestone inscription (*Vol. 4 of his Journals, p. 12*): “Jane Patterson wife of James Hamilton, Born A.D. 1807, Died Sept 18 A.D. 1889.” Fischer’s 1975 transcription: “Jane Patterson, wife of James Hamilton 1807 d. 9-18-1888.” As of Dec 2011 Jane is not listed in West Newton Cemetery in findagrave.com—nor is her husband, James Hamilton.

¹⁶¹ The 1862 will of Mary Patterson, Jane’s mother (Will Bk. 4, p. 447) names “my daughter Jane intermarried with James Hamilton.” Mary also gives a bequest to “James Hamilton my grandson.” See also *Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 297. In a bio of James Hamilton it is stated: “In 1838 he united in marriage with Jane, daughter of John Patterson. To their union was born one child, James P. Hamilton. He married Jennie A. Luker...[he died] February 21, 1885. He had two children: Bert L., born October 5, 1867, and died December 14, 1883...; Alfonso F., born February 4, 1873...[no death date]”

¹⁶² Josiah V. Thompson’s *Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 12: “James Hamilton, Born Dec 2, 1804 Died Oct. 28, 1891.” Previous listing: “Catharine Clark, mother of James Hamilton Born March 13 A.D. 1785, Died Oct A.D. 1864.” In same plot: “Catharine Hamilton, wife of Jonas Cope Born Mch 10 A.D. 1821, Died May 27 A.D. 1880.” Fischer’s 1975 transcription: “James Hamilton 12-2-1804 d. 10-28-1891.” As of Dec 2011 James is not listed in West Newton Cemetery in findagrave.com.

1880 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 9 June 1880 (p. 25 of 32)
James Hamilton 75 [1805] PA Ireland NJ retired merchant
 Jane “, wife 74 [1806] PA PA PA
Note: Next household headed by son James P. Hamilton [Jr.].

Per the 1863 will of her Uncle Thomas, and per the 1862 will of her mother they had son:

- A. James P. Hamilton [Jr.]** b. 1845-1846 (censuses); d. 21 Feb 1885 (see bio in *Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland County Pennsylvania*, p. 297). James [Jr.] is not found on any transcription of West Newton Cemetery burials. James m. Jennie Luker (*bio*).

1850 and 1860 censuses – James is in his father’s household.

1870 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 17 July 1870 (pp. 22-23 of 26)
J.P. Hamilton 25 [1845] PA dry good merchant
 Jennie “ 27 [1843] PA
 Bertie “ 3 [1867] PA
 Mary Luker 25 [1845] PA clerk in store

1880 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 9 June 1880 (p. 25 of 32_)
J.P. Hamilton 34 [1846] PA PA PA clerking in store
 Jenna “, wife 32 [1848] PA PA PA
 Bert “, son 12 [1868] PA PA PA
 Alonzo “ 7 [1773] PA PA PA
Note: James is listed next to his parents on this census.

James & Jennie (Luker) Patterson had children (all info per bio):

1. **Bert L. Hamilton** b. 5 Oct 1867; d. 14 Dec 1883
2. **Alfonso F. Hamilton** b. 4 Feb 1873

- II. Mary Patterson** was born about 1808¹⁶³ and she died 11 Jan 1880. She is buried in West Newton Cemetery beside her mother and her Uncle Thomas.¹⁶⁴ (See grave photo on next page.) Mary never married; she lived with her mother and then her Uncle Thomas and then with her sister Jane, who had married James Hamilton.

¹⁶³ Mary is listed on findagrave.com, in West Newton Cemetery. An unreadable photo of her gravestone was submitted to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan 11/14/2011. Information submitted 10/11/11 by Jonathan Omholt shows that Mary died Jan. 11, 1880, “aged 73 years”—which would give us a birth date of 1807—though for some reason Omholt shows Mary’s birth date as 1806. Josiah V. Thompson’s 1920 transcription of Mary’s gravestone (*Volume 4 of his Journals*, p. 12), contains the following transcription of Mary’s gravestone inscription: “Mary Patterson, Died Jany 11, 1880 in the 73rd yr of her age [age 72].” Fischer’s 1975 transcription (p. 104) is “Mary Patterson d. 1-11-1880 ag. 73?” I’m going with Thompson’s earlier transcription, and so I give her birth date as about 1808.

¹⁶⁴ See Thompson’s transcription (*Vol. 4 of his Journals*, p. 12).

Mary Patterson
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA



*(Unreadable photo of Mary's gravestone submitted to findagrave.com
 11/14/2011 by Kathi Swan)*

- III.** **Nancy Patterson** was **born about 1805-1809** (censuses) and it is **not known when she died** or where she is buried. Nancy lived first with her mother in her grandfather's household, and then in her Uncle Thomas' household in West Newton. In 1850 she was living with her Uncle Elijah (not her mother's brother, Elijah, but her *father's* brother Elijah). Between 1850-1860 **Nancy married William Thomas**¹⁶⁵ (he born about 1815 in Maryland, per the 1860 census). Censuses show no issue.

1860 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 6 July 1860 (p. 12 of 25)

William Thomas	45 [1815] MD	carder spinner
Nancy "	51 [1809] PA	

¹⁶⁵ The 1862 will of Mary Patterson, Nancy's mother (Will Bk. 4, p. 447) names "my Daughter Nancy intermarried with Wm. Thomas."

1870 South Versailles, Allegheny Co., PA 16 June 1860 (p. 4 of 55)

William Thomas	56 [1814] MD	laborer
Nancy “	65 [1805] PA	<i>(her age is probably over-stated)</i>

1880 Census – Cannot find William or Nancy with certainty.

- IV. James Patterson** was born after 1802 because in 1816 Orphans Court records (Book 1, p. 129). James is referred to as a minor under the age of 14. Census info shows he was born 1810-1815, and since we know his father died in 1811, then **James was born 1810-1812**. James died by 13 Mar 1862, because he was not mentioned in his mother’s will written on that date. **James probably died much earlier, probably between 1830-1840**, as he is not accounted for in his Uncle Thomas Patterson’s household (where his mother was living) on the 1840 census. It is not known where James is buried. If he died before 1850, he was most probably buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. However, no stone was found for this James in August 2009. **James probably had no children**, because his mother named no children of her son James in her will. (Note that in her will Mary *did* name grandson James Hamilton, son of her daughter Jane.) **Whether James ever married is not known.**

CHAPTER XII

- I. **THOMAS PATTERSON** was born **12 Dec 1782**¹⁶⁶ in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA, and he was **baptized 10 or 11 Mar 1783** by Rev. John Cuthbertson, at the “mother [of] R. Patterson’s.”¹⁶⁷ Thomas was named 6th in father’s Will. Thomas **died 30 Jan 1867** in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA, and is buried in West Newton Cemetery¹⁶⁸ next to his sister, Mary Patterson (widow of John Patterson), and next to niece Mary (unmarried daughter of his sister Mary). (See grave photo below.) Thomas named no wife or children in his 1863 will, so it is assumed **he never married**. Thanks to this Thomas who named all of his brothers and sisters in his will, and most of his nieces and nephews, we have a firm foundation for the descendants of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson.

*“Thomas Patterson Sr. Died Jan. 30 1867, Aged 84 Years 1 Month & 18 days”
West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA*



(Photo submitted 11/14/11 to findagrave.com by Kathi Swan)

¹⁶⁶ This birth date is computed from his death date and age at death as transcribed from his West Newton stone by J. V. Thompson in 1920 (*Vol. 4, p. 12 of his Journals*): “Thomas Patterson Sr. Died Jan 30, 1867, aged 84 yrs 1 mo 18 days.” Fischer’s 1975 transcription gives the same information.

¹⁶⁷ Fields, 180

¹⁶⁸ J.V. Thompson, 4:12.

CHAPTER XIII
Westmoreland County Wills

NOTE: I have added paragraph breaks, and have put some sections in bold, to make the wills below easier to read. The original wills have no such paragraph breaks nor were any sections highlighted.

Will Bk. 2, p. 244

Will #1029

Will of Robert Patterson [Robert Sr. who married Mary Stewart]

In the name of God Amen I **Robert Patterson of Rostraver Township** in the County of Westmoreland & State of Pennsylvania being weak in body but of sound mind and memory blessed be God for the same but considering the uncertainty of this transitory life do make and publish this my last will and testament in the manner and form following to Wit

Principally and first of all I commend my mortal Soul into the hands of God who gave it, and my body to the earth, to be buried in a decent and Christian like manner at the discretion of my executors herein after named; and to such Worldly estate where with it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life I give and dispose of the same in the following manner to Wit

1st I order and direct that all my just debts and funeral expences [sic] be duly paid and Satisfied as soon as convently [sic] can be after my decease.

2nd I give and bequeath unto **my son James Patterson** the sum of fifty Dollars.

3rd I give and bequeath unto **my son Samuel Patterson** the sum [of] Thirty Dollars besides what stands against him in my book.

4th I give and bequeath to **my daughter Jane Patterson** the sum of four hundred dollars also one good horse creature on cow & one calf [one illegible word]

5th I give and bequeath unto **my son John Patterson** all that tract or parcel of land he now lives on formerly [owned by?] James Wright to him his heirs and assigns for ever

6th I give and bequeath to **my two sons Elijah and Thomas** all that tract of land I now live on to them their heirs and assigns to be equally divided between them as to Quantity and Quality

7th I give and bequeath to **my daughter Mary Patterson** the sum of fifty dollars.

8th I give and bequeath to **my Grand daughter Sarah Patterson** the sum of twenty five dollars

9th I give and bequeath to **my son William Patterson** the sum of fifty dollars.

10th I order and direct that all my household furniture of every discription [sic] be equally devided [sic] amongst **my four children that are now with me Viz Jane Elijah Mary and Thomas** at the discretion of my Executors.

I order and direct that my three sons Viz John Elijah and Thomas pay the above bequests to the different heirs each of them paying one equal part to be paid to the different heirs two years after my decease [illegible 1 or 2 words].

And lastly I nominate constitute and appoint my sons John Patterson Elijah Patterson and Thomas Patterson to be the Executors of this my Will hereby revoking all other wills legacies and bequests by me heretofore made and [desiring?] this and no other to be my last Will and testament.

Will Bk. 4, p. 337

No 38 of 1868

Noncupative Will of Nancy Patterson [wife of Robert Patterson, son of Elijah, son of Robert Sr.]

State of Pennsylvania, County of Westmoreland

Before me E.J. Keenan, Register of Wills in and for said County personally came Robert Patterson and Margaret Brisbane who on their oaths do say that they were well acquainted with **Nancy Patterson (wife of Robert S. Patterson) formerly Nancy Brisbane daughter of John Brisbane—**

That said Nancy Patterson is now dead having departed this life on the Twentieth day of May 1860 that they were present in the house of said Nancy where she had resided for several years—

On the nineteenth day of May 1860 while she was in a very weak and extreme condition of health and was momentarily expecting and expected to die—that she then and there in our presence made declarations as her Will as follows—

That after her death, **her mother Mrs. Nancy Brisbane** should take her little **daughter Ada Patterson** to raise and that she gave and bequeath [sic] to her said daughter her beds and bedding which she had been given her by her father when she went to housekeeping— Also her Bureau and all her other household furniture and all her cupboard ware her saddle and plad shawl and her silk Parasol and she further desired and requested that the cow which had been given her by her father should be sold and the proceeds retained for the benefit of her daughter Ada—these goods she desired to have removed to the house of her father (John Brisbane) and to remain there until her daughter Ada should arrive at the proper age to demand the same and that if her daughter Ada should die before becoming of age that then these things should go to and belong to her Mother (Mrs. Nancy Brisbane).

And further she gave and bequeathed unto her sisters all her wearing apparel and to her Mother her Black Shawl—

That at the time of making said declarations she was of sound and disposing mind memory and understanding—that she was then unable to sign her name—nor was she at any time afterwards prior to her death able to sign her name—that she desired us along with William Loughery to bear witness that these declarations were for and as her last Will.

Sworn to and Subscribed this 19th day
of November 1860

Margaret Brisbane
Robert Patterson

Before me

E.J. Keenan Register

19 November 1860 Legally proved and approved same day recorded, and Letters of Administration with the Will [1 unreadable word] granted to Robert Patterson of Rostraver Township who was sworn before

E.J. Keenan, Regr.

Will Bk. 4, p. 447

No. 21 of 1863

Will of Mary Patterson [dau of Robert Sr. of Rostraver; she married John Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA]

In the name of God Amen I Mary Patterson of Rostraver in Penna being of Sound mind, Memory and understanding Considering the uncertainty of life have thought proper to Make this my last will & Testament in manner and form following and

First and principally I desire to Commend my Soul to God, and My Body to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors.

I will and direct that all my funeral Expenses and just debts be paid by my Executor.

I will and devise to **James Hamilton & his wife Jane [Jane is this Mary's daughter]** all my Share and Estate in the Lott of land and Bildings thereon in which the [sic—should be “they”] Reside fronting watter Street on the west & lots of David Shrader on the North also all my Estate in lots No. 20 & 21 in the Northern Extention of lots in Westnewton to them their heirs and assigns.

I will and Bequeath to **my Daughter Nancy intermarried with Wm. Thomas** Six Hundred Dollars to be paid by my Executor on twelve months after my Decease in full of my Estate.

I will and bequeath to **my daughter Jane intermarried with James Hamilton** Six Hundred Dollars in money to be paid in twelve months after by Decease.

I will and Bequeath to **James Hamilton my grandson** three Hundred Dollars in Cash to be paid in twelve Months after my Decease.

I will and direct that my Bedding and waring apparel be divided Share and Share alike and amoungh [sic] to My three Daughters or the Survivors of them and

Lastly I appoint my Trusty friend James Hamilton Executor of this my last will and Testament revoking all others by me made in witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal **13th March 1862.**

Done in presents of us and in presents of Each other. Signed as witnesses at the request of Testator. R. E. [Plumer?] J.C. [Plumer?]

her
Mary X Patterson [SEAL]
Mark

Legally proved and approved this **2 Day of June A.D. 1863** Same Day Recorded and Letters Issued to James Hamilton who was Sworn Before me.

W.L. Evans,
Register

Will Bk. 5, p. 110

No. 6 of 1867

Will of Thomas Patterson [son of Robert Sr.]

In the name of God Amen I Thomas Patterson of West Newton being of sound mind memory and understanding considering the uncertainty of this life have thought proper to make this my last will and testament revoking all others by me made and first I desire to commend my soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executor and my grave marked with suitable grave stones at the discretion of my Executor.

I will and direct that my funeral Expenses and just debts be first paid out of my personal Estate.

I will and devise to **Nancy Thomas, Jane Hamilton and Mary Patterson** [nieces—**dau of his deceased sister Mary who m. John Patterson, s/o James Patterson Sr. of S. Huntingdon**] **My Brick House** and out houses and two lots situate in the lower end of West Newton to them & their survivor of them and their heirs. I advise that my Executor sell the same for them and distribute to them or their survivor the Deed of conveyance to be executed by them or survivor of them. [Note that Thomas does NOT name James, s/o his deceased sister Mary. So James probably died between 1816 (when he was mentioned as a minor in Westmoreland Co. Orphans Court records), and 1863, when Thomas wrote this will.]

I will and bequeath to **Mary Patterson** [dau of his niece Mary above] **now living with me** one hundred dollars.

I bequeath to **children of my Brother John** as follows to **Robert and James** each three hundred dollars to **Doct John Patterson** two hundred Dollars also to **Margaret Campbell** one hundred dollars. I will and bequeath to **Dr. Pattersons Son Thomas** one hundred dollars. I will and bequeath to **Elijah Patterson son of John** four hundred dollars also to **Mary Douglass** one hundred dollars to **Anna Jane Douglass** one hundred Dollars and **Martha Patterson** one hundred dollars.

I will and bequeath to the children of my **deceased Brother Elijah** as follows: to **Robert and James** each three hundred Dollars **Mary E. Patterson** one hundred fifty dollars.

I will and bequeath to the children of my **deceased Brother Wm.** as follows to **his son James** two hundred and fifty dollars to **Wm. Robert & John** each two hundred dollars and to **Nancy and Susannah** each one hundred dollars.

I will and bequeath to **my brother Samuels family** as follows to the children of **his deceased son Robert** two hundred dollars share and share alike to **James & Wm.** two hundred dollars each and to **John** one hundred dollars.

I will and bequeath to the children of **my brother James** as follows to **Hannah, Jane & Eliza** each fifty dollars.

I will and bequeath to **Brother Robert's daughter Sarah Nichols** fifty dollars.

I will and bequeath to **James Hamilton Jr.** one hundred dollars.

I will and bequeath to the American Bible Society formed in New York in the year eighteen hundred and sixty five hundred dollars to be applied to the charitable uses and purposes of said Society.

I will and bequeath to the trustees of the United Presbyterian Church in Westnewton two hundred and fifty dollars for the use of said church at their discretion.

I will and bequeath to the trustees of Beathesada [sic—should be Bethesda] Church in Elizabeth Township Allegheny County one hundred and fifty dollars for the use of the said Church at the discretion of the Trustees.

I will and direct that my Executor sell and dispose of my Personal Estate and sell and convey to the purchasers the house and lot which I now reside on for the best price the same as I could do if living and I direct that my Executor pay the aforesaid bequests if possible within twelve months after my decease and if there should be a surplus then that surplus or balance is to be equally divided between the children of my brother John & Elijah and if there is any lack reduce the same from their bequests equally alike.

And lastly I appoint my trusty friend Samuel B. Weymer Esqr. Executor of this my last will and testament revoking all others by me made in witness whereof I have hereto set my hand and seal the **fifth day of October 1863**.

[signed] Thomas Patterson [seal]

Done in the presence of us who were requested to witness the same in presence of each other -- J.C. Plumer—R.E. Plumer—

Codicil to this my last will and testament in the foregoing will I devised my brick house and two lots in the lower part of Westnewton to Nancy Thomas, Jane Hamilton & Mary Patterson having sold the same to George Sulnit I will and direct that the house and lot in which I now reside shall not be sold by my Executor as directed in the foregoing will and I devise the same to them the said Nancy Thomas, Jane Hamilton and Mary Patterson share and share alike to them or the survivor of them their heirs & assigns. This Codicil shall be part of my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereto set my hand and seal the **fifth day of January 1866**.

[signed] Thomas Patterson [seal]

In presence of us called to witness by the testator –J.C. Plumer—R.E. Plumer.

Legally proved and approved this **7th day of Feby 1867**. Same day Recorded & Letters Testamentary issued to Samuel Weimer who was sworn before

[signed] Samuel Rock, Regr.

Note by Register:

The Probate of the foregoing Will had affixed thereon \$2 stamps of the U.S. Int. Rev. Cancelled 7th Feby 1867.

[signed] Samuel Rock, Regr.

Will Bk. 6, p. 410

No. 4 of 1880

Will of Mary Patterson, Deceased [This Mary is daughter of the above Mary Patterson.]

In the name of God Amen I Mary Patterson of the Borough of West Newton Westmoreland Co. Pa being weak in body and of sound mind memory and understanding do make this my last will and testament in maner and form following

I give devise and bequeath unto **my sister Nancy Thomas** twenty Dollars in money and the one Equal half of my household & Kitchen furniture & wearing apperal to be equally divided between **my Sister Jane Hamilton** her heirs and assigns for ever all the residue of my property real and personal and mixed of what mixture or kind soever and wheresoever the same shall be at the time of my death.

And I do nominate constitute and appoint Samuel B. Eeimer executor of this my last Will and testament and do declare this to be my last will and testament in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the **4th day of March 1876.**

Signed Sealed published and declared by the above named Mary Patterson as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us who have hereunto subscribed our names as Witnesses thereto in the presence of the said testator and at her request.

B. Goetchey

Alex Ranklin

Mary Patterson [SEAL]

Jany [sic] 19th 1880 Legally proved and appointed same day recorded & Letters Testy issued to within named executor who was sworn to the same before me.

James Dennison,
Register

Testator Died Feby [sic] 11th at 11 A.M. A.D. 1880.

[Note: The death date given is incorrect. She died January 11th, 1880, per her gravestone in West Newton Cemetery.]

Will Bk 7, p. 55

No. 53 of 1883

Will of Elijah Patterson [son of John R., s/o Robert Sr. of Rostraver]

In the name of God Amen I **Elijah Patterson of West Newton Borough** Westmoreland County State of Pennsylvania [illegible word] being weak in body and of Sound mind Memory and understanding praise to God for the Same do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following

I give devise and bequeath unto by beloved **wife Hannah** her heirs and assigns forever all my property real personal and mixed of whatever Nature or Kind Soever and wheresoever the same shall be at the time of My death and

I do nominate constitute and appoint my friend **S.B. Weimer Executor** of this my last will and testament hereby revoking & making void all & every other will or wills at anytime heretofore by me made and do declare this to be my last will and testament.

In Witness whereof I the said Elijah Paterson have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this **14th day of October AD 1879.**

Signed Sealed & declared & published by the above named Elijah Patterson as and for his last will and testament in the presence of us who at his request came in his presence have Subscribed our names at Witness thereto

C.B. Frew

E. Patterson [SEAL]

J.G. Frew

And now **March 7th 1883 Legally proved** and approved Same day Recorded

CHAPTER XIV

Biographical Sketches

History of Fayette County, PA: with biographical sketches....prominent men Franklin Ellis, ed. (Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 1882
p. 617 (in the Jefferson Twp. section):

“Before the close of the Revolution four brothers, named Robert, James, William and Peter Patterson, moved from Dauphin County to Fayette County where they proposed to found new homes. Robert settled in Westmoreland County and the others in Fayette, Peter and William in Jefferson [formerly Washington] township, and James in Franklin. The brothers came westward in company, and with their families traveled and carried their effects on the backs of horses. With the journey over the mountains and the pack-saddle mode of progress William became especially familiar, for after their settlement in Fayette he made several trips to the East for salt and supplies. Peter Patterson patented the land now owned by Emma Cope, near Redstone post-office, and lived there until his death at the age of more than ninety. He had a large family, but of the sons only Thomas made his home in the township after reaching man’s estate. He opened the “Red Lion Tavern” on the place and in the house now occupied by David Browneller, but did not keep it a great while. He gave it up before 1809, but while it lasted the “Red Lion” was a stopping-place of some note on the old Pittsburgh road leading from the country south by way of the Sharpless’ paper-mill. William Patterson warranted, in 1786, the place now owned by William G. Patterson. He is said to have been born on shipboard during the emigration of his parents from Ireland to America. His children numbered nine, of whom but two were sons, named James and William. James, who lived and died in Jefferson, was a captain in the war of 1812 under Gen. Harrison. Patterson went out as a member of Capt. Reginald Brashear’s company, but Capt. Brashear falling from his horse and sustaining severe injury resigned his command, in which he was succeeded by James Patterson. A colored man named Harry Goe, born in slavery upon William Goe’s farm, was a teamster in Capt. Patterson’s company. Some of Goe’s descendants still live in Jefferson. Capt. Patterson followed the business of teaming as well as farming, and hauled goods from Baltimore and Philadelphia to Brownsville until 1823. In that year his son, William G. Patterson, continued the business, and freighted from Baltimore to Wheeling until the Baltimore and Ohio Railway reached the Ohio River. Capt. James died on the W.G. Patterson farm in 1827. William Patterson, brother of Capt. James, lived on the present David Wakefield’s farm. He had eleven children, of whom the sons were David, James, William and Jeremiah. David served in the war of 1812 under Capt. Geisey. Of the eleven children six are living. They are Nelly, Martha, James, and Nancy, of Jefferson township; Jeremiah Patterson, of Kansas, and Mrs. Sarah Ely (mother of Mrs. Benjamin Phillips), of Redstone township.”

History of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania compiled by John Newton Boucher “under the editorial supervision of John W. Jordan” (New York & Chicago: Lewis Publishing Co., 1906; 3 volumes), Vol. 2, pp. 259-261

Bio of James E. Douglass of West Newton

“James E. Douglass, of West Newton, Westmoreland county, Pennsylvania, organizer of the Douglass Raugh Coal and Coke Company, was born January 8, 1851, in Elizabeth township, Allegheny county, **son of John J. and Mary S. (Patterson) Douglass**. He is one of the six surviving children of a family of twelve, the others being: Robert P., superintendent of the Eliza furnace of the Jones and Laughlin steel works for more than twenty-five years, [p. 260] now retired; Thomas P., of Pittsburgh, with the Jones and Laughlin steel works; Margaret, wife of James H. McCune, Birmingham, Alabama; John S., M.D., of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Elijah R., superintendent of the coke works at Connellsville.

The paternal grandfather, Thomas Douglass, came from Adams county, while yet a young man, buying a farm near Mt. Vernon church, where he spent the remainder of his life. He was survived by a large family of children, only one of whom is still living, Maria, the wife of T.W. Weddell, resident on a farm near McKeesport, she at the age of ninety-two and he at the age of ninety-three.

John J. Douglass, son of Thomas Douglass, was born January 13, 1811, in Elizabeth township, Allegheny county, near Buena Vista, within three miles of where he spent the last fifty-four years of his life. He learned the trade of cooper in early life, but followed it only a short time. In 1838 he bought land at Douglass and moved there, and two years later purchased a grist mill which he operated for many years. During the war, in which his sons were fighting for the Union, it burned to the ground, at the time when his insurance had just expired, and he was compelled to buy flour for the family supply when that commodity was selling at eighteen dollars a barrel. He was a staunch Republican in politics, but never a bigoted partisan, and for twenty years was a justice of the peace, a fact which gained for him the appellation of Squire Douglass, a name which clung to him long after he had retired from the office. During the greater part of his life he was a member of the United Presbyterian church, but four years prior to his death joined the Presbyterian church and was an honored elder at the time of his death. His generous disposition, often imposed upon but never narrowed, reduced his worldly possessions but gained him a respect and admiration that made him greatly mourned when his death occurred, September 14, 1894.

The maternal grandfather, **John R. Patterson, was born in 1774**. He came to Westmoreland county from the eastern part of Pennsylvania in an early day of the county’s history, and settled in Rostraver township on a farm where he resided up to within four or five years of his death. During those four or five years he lived at West Newton, where he died in 1886, at the age of ninety-five. **His wife, Mary (Orr) Patterson, born in 1791, died in 1853. Their daughter [Mary S. Patterson], the mother of James E. Douglass, was born at Rostraver, Westmoreland county, April 4, 1817, died August 26, 1871.**

James E. Douglass grew up and was educated in the place of his birth, attending the public schools. At the age of twenty years he left the farm and learned the trade of carpenter, at which he worked for ten years. In 1883 he engaged in the mercantile business at Douglass, and was identified with same for twenty-one years. During a portion of this time he was a postmaster and ticket and express agent for the P. and L.E. Railroad. In 1904 he sold his business to the Federal Supply Company, and removed to West Newton. He organized the Douglass Coal Company in 1892, and was one of the well known coal operators of this state

until 1899, when he sold the mines to the Pittsburg Coal Company; he retained the residence properties, numbering some fourteen houses. He organized the Douglass Raugh Coal and Coke Company, in 1904, acquiring four thousand acres of land with valuable coal veins in Clarksburg, West Virginia. They have a seven foot vein of Pittsburg coal. In addition to these interests he owns sixty-one valuable building lots in McKeesport, was one of the organizers of the First National Bank of West Newton, and the Hazelwood bank of Pittsburg, and two other well known banks, and is one of the promoters of the West [p. 261] Newton and Webster street railway line, which will shortly be in operation. He is a Republican, and is one of the leading citizens of West Newton. He is a member of Dallas Lodge, No. 508, F. and A.M. of Pittsburg; Zernbabie Chapter, No. 162, R.A.M., of Pittsburg; Pennsylvania Consistory and Syria Temple, A.E.O.N.M.S., of Pittsburg. Mr. Douglas married, October 3, 1889, Lizzie May Nicholls, of Elizabeth township. Their children are: Harry Stantley, born June 24, 1890; David R., April 20, 1892; Margaret M., June 29, 1895; and James Gordon, May 8, 1898.”

History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania (Chicago: A. Warner & Co., 1889), 576

Biographical sketch of John J. Douglas

John J. Douglas, farmer, postoffice Blythedale, is a son of Thomas and Margaret (Johnston) Douglass. His grandfather was a native of Scotland, and settled in Adams county, Pa., where the father of our subject was born, and when seven years of age came to this county and settled in this township, where he lived until his death, in 1859. His family consisted of seven children, four of whom are still living: Maria, Mrs. George Weddle, or Versailles township; Sidney J., widow of Joseph Gillespie; James, of Buena Vista, and John J., who was born on the homestead, and lived there until 1840, when he removed to his present place and engaged in the milling business until 1865, and has since carried on his present farmer. In 1839 he was **married to Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Orr) Patterson**, who died in 1871, leaving seven children, as follows: Robert P. and Thomas P. of Pittsburgh; John S., a physician in Columbus, Ohio; James E., a merchant at Douglass station; William L., a farmer of this township; Elijah R. of Bradford, Pa.; Margaret J., now Mrs. James H. McCune, of Alabama. Mr. Douglass was elected justice of the peace of Elizabeth township in 1870, and has since held that office. Douglass station, on the Pittsburgh, McKeesport & Youghiogeny railroad, was named in honor of him. Mr. Douglass is a member of the U.P. Church of Buena Vista.”

Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Westmoreland Co., Pennsylvania (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 297

James Hamilton, who is a resident of West Newton, was for many years a successful woolen manufacture of southwestern Pennsylvania. He is a son of James Sr. and Catharine (Clark) Hamilton and was born near Cannonsburg, Washington county, Pa., December 2, 1804. James Hamilton, paternal grandfather, was a native of Ireland. He immigrated to America and settled near Connonsburg, Washington county, Pa., where he died on his farm in 1806. John Clark, maternal grandfather, was a native of New Jersey who emigrated to Pennsylvania and settled in Washington county, this State, where he died in the year 1806. He was a farmer by occupation, served in the Revolutionary war and was engaged in the battle of Monmouth. James Hamilton Sr. (father) was born in county Down, Ireland, and came to this country with his father when quite a young man. He settled in Washington county, where he resided till his death in 1820. He married Catherine Clark and reared a family of four sons and four daughters, of whom the only one now living is the subject of this sketch.

James Hamilton attended the schools of his native county and after attaining his majority embarked in the manufacture of woolen goods. In 1829 he came to Rostraver township, this county, where he was engaged for eighteen years in manufacturing woolen goods. In the spring of 1817 he removed to West Newton, became collector for the Youghioghney Navigation company and collected the principal part of the money with which that company built the locks and dams of Youghioghney river from West Newton to Pittsburg. He was then made agent by the same corporation and was stationed at West Newton for three years; was appointed postmaster under Pres. Lincoln in 1861 and served till 1869. Since then Mr. Hamilton has lived a retired life.

In 1838 he united in marriage with Jane, daughter of John Patterson. To their union was born one child, James P. Hamilton. He married Jennie A. Luker, of Allegheny City, and was a prominent merchant of West Newton from 1860 until his death, February 21, 1885. He had two children: Bert L., born October 5, 1867, and died December 14, 1883, a very promising young man; Alfonso F., born February 4, 1873, and is now living with his widowed mother with the subject of this sketch.

James Hamilton is a republican and before that party came into existence he was a whig. He has served as burgess and councilman of West Newton and has held all the other offices of his borough. Mr. Hamilton has been a trustee for thirty-five years and is now president of the board of managers of the West Newton Cemetery Association. He is a prominent, influential and useful member of the Presbyterian church and one of the most highly respected citizens of the borough.

Biographical & Portrait Cyclopaedia of Westmoreland Co., Pennsylvania (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 310

James J. Patterson, ex-postmaster of West Newton, and one of the most trusted citizens and highly respected business men of that place, was born in Rostraver township, Westmoreland county, Pa., July 29, 1821, and is a **son of John R. and Mary (Orr) Patterson**. His great grand-father, Robert Patterson [error: the name was JAMES], was of Scotch-Irish descent, immigrated with his wife to America and settled before 1765 [before 1750] at 'Chestnut Level,' Lancaster county, Pa. One of his sons, Robert Patterson (grandfather), was born on the Atlantic ocean on board the vessel which brought his parents to this country [possibly true—but that would have been in 1737]. He immigrated when well up in years from Lancaster to Westmoreland county and settled in Rostraver township on a large tract of land which he owned until his death. He was a democrat in political opinion. Of his sons one was John R. Patterson (father) who was born in Lancaster county, Pa., and accompanied his father to Rostraver when a young man. He was a prominent man in his community, an earnest member of the Bethesda and West Newton United Presbyterian churches, in which he always led the singing, and died May 1, 1868, aged ninety-four years. He was a democrat until the late war when he became a republican and remained a member of that party until his death. He served as overseer of the poor for several years besides holding other township offices. He married Mary Orr, daughter of John Orr, of Rostraver, by whom he had eight children, of whom five are living: Mrs. Margaret W. Campbell, Martha Patterson, Ann Jane Douglas, James J. and John O. Patterson, M.D.

James J. Patterson was reared on a farm and received his education in the rural schools of that day. He was engaged in tilling his farm in Rostraver township until 1867 when he removed to West Newton. On April 14, 1869, he was commissioned postmaster of that place, served for eight years and three months and then resigned to embark in the drug business, which he followed for several years. In 1887 he engaged in the grocery business which he still follows.

On June 23, 1847, he was married to Elma Elliott, a daughter of John Elliott, of Fayette county, Pa., who served in the war of 1812.

James J. Patterson is a pronounced republican, has formerly taken rather an active part in politics and yet takes a deep interest in the success of the political principles which he advocates. He served his native town by acting six years as councilman. He is a member of the West Newton United Presbyterian church, of whose board of trustees he has served as chairman for many years. Mr. Patterson has acquired good property, stands well with all who know him and has made himself worthy of commendation.

Biographical & Portrait Cyclopaedia of Westmoreland Co., Pennsylvania (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 621

James M. Patterson, one of Rostraver township's leading farmers and substantial citizens, was born on the farm on which he now lives, in Rostraver townshp, Westmoreland county, Pa., October 20, 1837, and is a **son of Elijah and Mary (McConnell) Patterson**. He traces his ancestry back to Eastern Pennsylvania, from which his paternal grandfather, John Patterson [**error! his paternal grandfather was Robert Patterson who married Mary Stewart—not John!**], emigrated to Rostraver township, where he purchased five hundred acres of land for about \$1,500. He was a farmer, a democrat and a member of the United Presbyterian church. His mother's people were originally natives of Washington county, Pa., from which his maternal grandfather, Adam McConnell, removed to Allegheny county, Pa., where he lived for several years and died. He was a farmer, a democrat, a soldier of the War of 1812 and a life-long member of the United Presbyterian church. His father, Elijah Patterson, was born in eastern Pennsylvania in 1776 [he was baptized 1778] and came with his father [ROBERT, not John!] to Rostraver township, where he died in 1839 [it was in 1838]. He was of the same political opinion and religious faith as his father. In 1827 he united in marriage with Mary McConnell. To their union were born five children: Robert S., a farmer; Adam M. (dead), Thomas (dead), James M. and Mary E.

James M. Patterson worked on his father's farm and attended the common schools until he attained his majority. He then engaged in farming and stock-raising for himself and has followed that business ever since. He owns a fertile and well-improved farm which is a part of the original five hundred acre tract purchased by his grandfather Patterson [ROBERT, not John!]. He served a short time in the late civil war and was a member of the Col. II, fifty-eighth reg. Pa. Vols.

James M. Patterson, on February 14, 1861, united in marriage with Margaret Orr, daughter of Lowery and Rachel (Boyd) Orr. Mr. and Mrs. Patterson have had three children, of whom two are living: Minnie B., born September 24, 1864, and married David Larimer, who is a son of Thomas Larimer, and is engaged in farming; and Annie, who was born October 14, 1866.

In politics Mr. Patterson is an active republican but is not an extremist. In religious belief he holds to the faith of his father and grandfather. He and his wife and daughters are members of the West Newton United Presbyterian Church. He has been successful in farming and enjoys the reputation of being an intelligent, honorable and upright citizen of his native township.

History Miami County, Ohio ed. by Irene Miller (Miami County Historical Society), (Chicago: W.H. Beers & Co., 1880), p. 613

Andrew Patterson, retired, Piqua; is a **son of William P. and Jane (Hamilton) Patterson**, both natives of Pennsylvania [William was s/o James of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA]; their marriage occurred about 1796 [earlier, I think]; he died in 1831 [matches date of death on William's stone at Laurel Hill], and she in 1838 [ditto]. Their children were nine in number, of whom three are now living, Andrew being the eldest. [Important: Andrew was the oldest child *at the time this bio was written.*] He was born in Fayette Co., Penn., June, 1806, where he grew to manhood; in his boyhood days he obtained his education in the subscription schools, as the free-school system was not then known in Fayette Co.; his earlier life was that of a farmer's son; in 1834, he came West, locating in Spring Creek Township, Miami Co., and Oct. 27, 1835, he married Rebecca Craig. In October, three years later, she died, leaving one son, William C. Andrew afterward married Mrs. Elizabeth (Stewart) Sayers; in 1841, he located in Piqua, and not seeing fit to remain there he returned to Spring Creek Township, where he continued farming until the spring, of 1854. Having had (shortly before) bestowed upon him by the citizens of Miami Co., the Treasurer's office, this necessitated him to locate in Troy. This office he duly and honorably filled with credit to himself and satisfaction to the county; in addition to this, he has held the most prominent offices of his township; in 1865, he returned to Piqua, opening out a hardware establishment, which he conducted until 1872, then retired from its duties, and now resides in his quiet home unmolested with business thoughts. The children, by his last companion, now living, are John S., engaged in the Piqua National Bank, and Andrew H., engaged in the Railroad office of the D. M., at the crossing of the C. C. & I. C.

Centennial History of Troy, Piqua and Miami County, Ohio, Thomas C. Harbaugh, ed. & compiler (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publishing, 1909), p. 460

I. [Israel] B. PATTERSON, who lives retired from active business life, occupying his pleasant and comfortable home at No. 607 West Ash Street, Piqua, is a native of Miami County, Ohio, and was born in Spring Creek Township in 1846.

William Patterson, father of I. B. [William was s/o Samuel b. 1768, s/o Robert of West Newton], was a pioneer in Spring Creek Township, settling about 1820 in the woods and subsequently clearing up a farm on which he lived until 1864. He then moved into Shelby County and died there in 1869. [Note: William was b. 1803 & it is doubtful that he came to Ohio as early as 1820. However, it is true that William should have appeared on Dunbar tax lists upon reaching the age of 21, about 1824—but he is not found on Dunbar tax lists.]

I. B. Patterson was reared on his father's farm and attended the district schools through boyhood. He continued to follow agricultural pursuits until he was about forty-five years of age. He then went into the coal business, which he carried on for a few years, after which he became interested in the manufacturing of staves and hoops, which he carried on for ten years, in Indiana, Michigan and Ohio. He then returned to Piqua and here has found congenial friends and surroundings and has made it his permanent home. He is financially interested in the Fairbanks Steam Shovel Company, of Marion, Ohio. In 1875 Mr. Patterson was married (first) to Miss Anna Meeker, who died in 1890, leaving one son, Carl, who is a resident of Milwaukee, Wisconsin. In 1893 Mr. Patterson was married (second) to Miss Nancy Pruden, and they have three children: Arthur, Helen, and Ruth. Mr. Patterson and wife are members of the First Presbyterian Church. He is identified with the masons, belonging to the organization at LaRue, Ohio. As a good citizen he has made his presence felt at Piqua, giving encouragement to the movements, for bettering conditions of all kinds and contributing to charities and benevolent objects.

Centennial History of Troy, Piqua and Miami County, Ohio, Thomas C. Harbaugh, ed. & compiler (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publishing, 1909), pp. 834-835

John Dickson was born in Pennsylvania and early in life settled in Spring Creek Township, Miami County, Ohio, where he was one of the pioneers and where the family name has since been a prominent one. He located on what is known as the old Dickson homestead and erected a brick house, of brick burned on the farm; this house is still standing. Politically he was a Democrat. He married Jane McKnight, and they became parents of five children — Samuel McKnight, Sarah Ann, James, Jane Eleanor, who died young, and Joseph.

Samuel McKnight Dickson was born in Rossville, Spring Creek Township, September 1, 1824, and received his education in the district schools of the township. He worked on the home place and engaged in teaching during his younger days, and was known to possess a mind of unusual brilliancy. After he gave up teaching he settled on the farm across the road from the place of the subject of this record, and there farmed until his death, May 26, 1862.

He was a Republican in politics, and served as township clerk, infirmary director and in various township offices. He was joined in marriage with **Jane Patterson, who was born in Pennsylvania, August 31, 1832, and was six years of age [1838] when brought to the old Patterson homestead in Spring Creek Township, Miami County, Ohio, by her parents, Robert and Mary Patterson.** They had two sons: John Charles, who was born December 29, 1857, and never married, his death occurring May 9, 1899; and Robert Morris, whose name heads this record.

Robert Morris Dickson attended the district schools of his home district, the normal school at Danville, Indiana, and Ohio Northern University at Ada, Ohio. He then engaged in teaching for a period of eighteen years, being located successively in various parts of Miami County, also one year in Iowa and two years in Kentucky. After giving up his professional work he located on his present farm, where he has carried on general farming and stock raising. He has met with considerable success in raising pure blood Poland China hogs.

Mr. Dickson was united in marriage with Miss Harriet Himmelright, a daughter of John H. and Mary Himmelright, her father being one of the leading contractors of Piqua. She was graduated from Piqua High School in 1883, being valedictorian of her class, and then attended Ohio Northern University at Ada, Ohio. Upon leaving that institution she was engaged in teaching in Piqua until her marriage, and also taught a class in Sunday school for twelve years. She is a lady of refinement and the highest accomplishments, and is [p. 835] president of the Domestic Science Club. Mr. Dickson is a prominent member of the Grange and is one of the subordinate officers. He served as delegate to the State Grange, and Mrs. Dickson read a paper on household matters before the State Institute at Columbus. Politically he is an active Republican and has been delegate to various county, congressional and senatorial conventions. He has served as secretary of the township organization, and has also served nine years as township trustee, and six years as road supervisor, and was for a time a member of the School Board. He is a trustee of the United Presbyterian Church of Piqua, of which he and his wife have been members for many years.

History of Toledo & Lucas County, 1623-1923 by John M. Killits (Chicago: S.J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1923, 3 vols.), Vol. 2, pp. 131-132

JOHN ALLEN HAMILTON

Many years have passed since **John Allen Hamilton** was called to his final rest, but he is remembered in the business circles of Toledo through his connection with the lumber trade and his memory is cherished by many friends who esteemed him for his sterling worth and the splendid qualities of manhood and citizenship which he ever displayed. A native son of Ohio, he was **born in Piqua, February 25, 1838, a son of John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton** and a **great-grandson of Alexander Hamilton**, who settled in Fayette county, Pennsylvania, after his discharge from the Continental army at the close of the Revolutionary war. His **grandfather, John Hamilton, married Susanna Allen, a daughter of Judge John Allen of Fayette county, Pennsylvania.** He pursued his more advanced education in Marietta College and in young manhood was identified with the coal business, but during the greater part of his life was connected with the lumber trade. He operated in this line in Toledo in connection with the Mitchell & Rowland Company and afterward became the senior member of the firm of Hamilton, McClure & Company at Saginaw, Michigan, there concentrating his efforts and attention upon the cutting and marketing of timber to the time of his demise, and building up a business which was at the time one of the largest in the Saginaw valley, with timber lands in Canada, as well as in upper and lower Michigan.

During the Civil war period Mr. Hamilton served as a member of the Home Guard at Portsmouth, Ohio. His political allegiance was always given to the republican party, which found in him a staunch and stalwart supporter. He belonged to the Saginaw Club at Saginaw, Michigan, and while in Toledo he had membership in the Westminster Presbyterian church, but following the establishment of his home at Saginaw he became a member of the First Congregational church of that city. His life was characterized by fidelity to duty and he followed advanced principles that made him a man whom to know was to esteem and honor.

On the 6th of October, 1859, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Mr. Hamilton was united in marriage to Miss Harriet Hale Rowland, a direct descendant of Edward Fuller of the Mayflower. The line of descent comes down through Edward Fuller, Samuel Fuller, Samuel Fuller (II), Matthew Fuller, Caleb Fuller and Mrs. Caroline [p. 132] Matilda (Fuller) Chapman, to Mrs. Abigail Storrs (Chapman) Rowland, the mother of Harriet (Rowland) Hamilton, who was likewise a lineal descendant of Anne Hutchinson and Thomas Welde, who collaborated with Richard Mather and John Eliot in writing the "Bay Psalm-Book." Mrs. Hamilton was thus connected with some of the most distinguished New England families. She was born in Salem, Indiana, February 11, 1840, a daughter of Jeremiah and Abigail S. (Chapman) Rowland, who during her early childhood took up their abode in Cincinnati, Ohio, where her father was prominent as a lawyer and judge for many years. Mrs. Hamilton acquired her more advanced educational training in Wesleyan College and was graduated with the degree of M. E. L. in 1856. By her marriage she became the mother of seven children : Rowland Starr, now deceased ; Bertha, the deceased wife of Henry C. Potter, Jr., of Saginaw, Michigan ; Grace, the wife of John H. Howry, living in Denver, Colorado ; William McClure, who has also passed away ; John Alan, who married Lorraine E. Melvin of Toledo, Ohio, and is now living in Buffalo, New York ; Ralph Bergen, who married Edith Seixas of New York and is now deceased ; and Bartelle Sawyer, who married Elizabeth Schenck of Toledo and is living in this city. Like her husband Mrs. Hamilton was a member of the Congregational church. She long occupied an enviable position in the social circles of the

city and had a legion of warm friends here. The demise of John Allen Hamilton occurred at Saginaw, Michigan, on the 14th of November, 1886. Harriet Rowland Hamilton died on January 22, 1923, at Toledo, Ohio.

CHAPTER XV
1928 Letter written by Luther Stewart Patterson

Luther Stewart Patterson, the author of this letter, was born 31 July 1853 in Spring Creek, Miami Co., OH. He was the son of Elijah, son of Samuel, son of Robert Sr. of Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA.

In his old age, Luther began work on a family history. He wrote to various “cousins,” asking for information about their families. One such “cousin” was Harvey Randal Wicks (a/k/a/ Wickes) who, in 1928, was living in Saginaw, Michigan. H. Randal Wicks was a grandson of John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton. John Hamilton’s wife, Flora Patterson, was the second daughter of Samuel & Hannah (Patterson) Patterson. Samuel’s wife, Hannah Patterson, was the daughter of James Sr., of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA.

John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton had son William Hamilton. William Hamilton married an as-yet unidentified Elizabeth Patterson (born about 1832 in OH), and they had daughter Fannie Hamilton. Fannie Hamilton married ____ Wicks, and they had son H. Randal Wicks, the recipient of the letter.

I’ve included the letter here because it verifies the names of the children of Robert’s son, Samuel, who married James Sr.’s daughter, Hannah. Without this verification I would have confused the children of Robert Sr.’s son, Samuel, with the children of James Sr.’s son, William. Samuel and William were neighbors in Dunbar Twp., Fayette Co., and both named children James, John, William, Robert, Flora and Jane. Without this letter I would not have been able to figure out whether the Pattersons who left Dunbar to settle in Miami Co., OH were children of Samuel, or children of William.

Researcher Laurie Davis descends from John and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton, and it was she who found this letter among old family papers. I thank her for sharing it with me.

Piqua, Ohio, Jan 30, 1928.

Mr. W. Randal Wicks,
Saginaw, Mich.

Dear Cousin: No doubt you will think now who is this new cousin?

Well I am the only son of Elijah Patterson the last of ^{son} Grandfather, Samuel Patterson, and by looking at the garbled report of the Stewart History he was the last of eight children, and Flora (Patterson) Hamilton the second, and you are a son of William Hamilton's daughter Fannie. You will find enclosed a letter mailed to Burt Hamilton but returned to me, it was sent to his last address but came back unopened

Also will enclose the letter received from Mrs. Flora (Hamilton) Blue. *This letter is being sent back to Burt as I* which gave me the first knowledge of your existence, and hope you will *have found another address will send it* help me in my task of lining up the Patterson Clan, *Later*

I will enclose a sheet marked 2 which tells who the children were of Samuel and Hannah Patterson. I have the lineage of all of them a part of your family and Aunt Mary's and your Grandmother Flora.

I suppose you know that John and Flora Hamilton had six children

Susan who married William McClure afterward Jeremiah Gary,

James who married Mary E Tark They had 14 Children.

Robert who D Mary Rae Three "

Jane " " Louis Leonard had one Child

John Allen Not even sure of his name and your Father

William who married Elizabeth Patterson they had four children.

and this is what I am writing to you for to get the dates of your Father and your Mother's Birth Marriage and Deaths, also when your Mother was born married and died including your family and all the little Wickses, Hoping for an early reply I am your New Cousin.

Sincerely yours L.S. Patterson. 608 North St
Piqua, Ohio.

Please return these sheets and when I get them complete will send you a copy

(1)

1st Robert Stewart.

The first of record, was born near Glasgow Scotland A.D. 1635, when Charles 2nd was King. Some time worn manuscript in the family indicate that he was the son of John Stewart, it is traditional that John Stewart, being a covenanter would not comply with the Royal edict enforcing attendance at the Parish Church and consequently incurred heavy penalties, which impelled him to immigrate to Ireland. The north of Ireland had become a refuge for proscribed Presbyterians, and condemned Covenanters, who preferred to abandon their native hills rather than go back on their Standard, the Westminster Confession of Faith, ratified by the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland in 1647,

Robert Stewart, remained in Ireland until the death of his father in 1706 aged 65 years, leaving a large family, but we have no knowledge of only (Samuel, Robert, and Hugh.)

The lives of Father and Son, John & Robert, therefore embrace that most interesting period of England History, commencing in the reign of Charles 1st through the Commonwealth and Protectorate of Oliver Cromwell, the restoration, and reign of Charles 2nd, James 2nd, William & Mary, Queen Anne, George 1st and into George 2nd whose reign commenced in 1727, Robert died 1739.

Hugh Stewart, youngest brother of Samuel Stewart, accompanied him in his immigration to America. They settled at Chestnut-Level, in Lancaster Co, in the spring of 1735.

1644
63
1732

The voyage across the ocean in 1735 was attended by perils and inconveniences not now understood, Vessels were small, overcrowded, ill ventilated, slow of speed, poorly equipt, and ill fitted to withstand the force of the elements, as illustration of the force if these remarks, will here make record that after the two brothers Samuel & Hugh had successfully crossed, Robert with his family sailed from Belfast, but was driven back by stress of weather, after THREE unsuccessful attempts each from the same cause abandoned his design to emigrate for the time, we have no further account of Robert.

2nd Samuel, son of Robert 1st was born near Glasgow Scotland, in 1698, died 1779. Was married in Ireland to Mary McCloy. They had 12 sons and one daughter named Mary.

3rd Mary daughter of Samuel and Mary (McCloy) Stewart, was born in Lancaster Co, Pa. 1749, married Robert Patterson, moved to West-Newton, Westmoreland Co, Pa, in 1792. Had 7 sons and 3 daughters.

4th Samuel, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson, was born Jan 17, 1768, in Lancaster Co, moved to Westmoreland Co in 1792 Moved to Miami Co, Ohio, in 1833. Died Sept 16, 1844. Was buried in the Associate Reformed Cemetery, when this cemetery was condemned, their remains were removed to Johnsons Cemetery one mile north of Piqua, Ohio. His wife Hannah Patterson was born Feb 16, 1772, died Oct 3, 1854. Had 5 sons and 3 daughters: Namely Robert, Fiera, James, John, William, Mary, Elijah, Jane.

[I received copies of just these two pages of the letter.]